

**JULY 1st**

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD NEEDS TO CONTINUALLY SEEK A DEEPER REVELATION OF THE "DIVINE REQUIREMENT" OF THE FATHER**

...."Therefore, prepare your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, "YOU SHALL BE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY".... 1 Peter 1:13-16 NASB

Satan knows that the quickest way for him to remove a child of God from the "full experience" of God's life and love and power and light [revelation] is to lure that child of God to a place wherein an attitude of rebelliousness towards God is nurtured. How clear the Word of God is concerning the call of the Father to keep our eyes fixed on His Word! For it is ONLY intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word [and the continued obedience to the Will of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit that is its spontaneous by-product] that enables us to rise above "fleshly pursuits". How holy we consider ourselves at times, yet how much of this so-called "spirituality" remains rooted in rebellion against [independence from] God? It is foolishness to think that in ANY way we can set our "own" requirement for true service and that which is holy, and this is precisely why EVERY child of God needs to seek a continually deeper revelation of the "Divine Requirement" of God [Luke 10:27]. For it is only by His love and mercy and grace that we are able to EVEN BEGIN to approach the fulfilment of His plan and purpose for His Church in this last hour - either individually or corporately. How deep the root of rebellion still runs "unnoticed" by the majority of God's children [Matthew 7:21-23]! Let it be clearly understood that it is ONLY the Word of God that can illuminate and eradicate any "allegiance" [idol - idolatry] that one may have to something [or someone] that is apart from God, and which remains "active" within them. This is the hour wherein ALL rebellion and idolatry shall be both exposed and consumed in the midst of those who call themselves "believers". Let us be those who are found serving God from the position of a heart "wholly" given - for ANYTHING less is unacceptable in His sight, and that will be clearly seen in this hour of intense refining in the midst of His people!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Peter 1:2-4; Hebrews 12:1-2; Galatians 5:16; Hebrews 4:12;

**JULY 2nd**

**THE "INWARD RESTRAINT" OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

As the children of God progress in their walk of faith it is certain that they will continually

gain a deeper revelation of the authority of God and, as they "maintain" a "sensitive heart", they will begin to see ever more clearly that whenever a rebellious [unwholesome] word even begins to "surface" within them they will be conscious of it - and they will discern the "inward restraint" of the Holy Spirit. Let it be clearly understood that we, as children of God, MUST guard our heart with ALL diligence, and in obedience to the Holy Spirit, position ourselves in a place where our fellowship and communion with the Father and His Word has "preeminence" over fellowship with flesh and blood [and "heart-fellowship with the world"]! For it is only as one remains in this position that they will be enabled to remain filled and consumed [saturated] with the Word of God and, thus, continually be "conscious" of the inward restraint of the Holy Spirit. It is when the child of God "allows" the "priorities" that the Father has set out in His Word to be "reversed" in their life that their heart becomes hardened - and, thus, in proportion to their "inordinate [not ordered by God] fellowship" with people and things [and, therefore, the lack of true fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber"] the seeds of rebellion begin to be expressed through their tongue and they open the door for Satan - subtly or otherwise - to launch his attacks against the Authority [Word - Will] of God, and the true delegated authorities that He has sent.

### **UNHOLY PATTERNS**

We have written earlier about the importance of abiding in the Word - and the Word abiding in us. Every child of God MUST have a revelation of the fact that it is out of the "abundance" of the heart that the mouth shall speak - and that ONLY in the place of abiding will "our" abundance be the life and light [revelation] and love of God rather than the abundance of fear and darkness and death that issues forth from a rebellious [hardened] heart. There are many in positions of leadership in the "church" who attempt to fellowship with God AND the "world" at the same time and, thus, they become incapable [because the "flesh" is still on the throne of their heart] of receiving the "necessary revelation" to "abide" in perfect obedience themselves. Because of this, they are not able to lead those that God has set them in charge over, into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ - and this "unholy pattern" must be broken in the midst of God's people! In this most critical hour, the children of God, must separate ourselves from every last element of "heart-fellowship" with the world, and enter into a place of perfect submission to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis. For it is ONLY in this way that ANY of God's children will break "completely free" from the bondage of carnality and come to "dwell" [abide] in the perfect love and liberty that is theirs, in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; Matthew 12:34-37; John 15:1-11; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

### **JULY 3RD**

**THE "DECEITFUL TONGUE" WILL BE REMOVED FROM THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE IN THIS HOUR!**

...."Put away from you a deceitful mouth And put devious speech far from you. Let your eyes look directly ahead And let your gaze be fixed straight in front of you. Watch the path of

your feet And all your ways will be established. Do not turn to the right nor to the left; Turn your foot from evil".... Proverbs 4:24-27 NASB

...."For, "THE ONE WHO DESIRES LIFE, TO LOVE AND SEE GOOD DAYS, MUST KEEP HIS TONGUE FROM EVIL AND HIS LIPS FROM SPEAKING DECEIT. "HE MUST TURN AWAY FROM EVIL AND DO GOOD; HE MUST SEEK PEACE AND PURSUE IT. "FOR THE EYES OF THE LORD ARE TOWARD THE RIGHTEOUS, AND HIS EARS ATTEND TO THEIR PRAYER, BUT THE FACE OF THE LORD IS AGAINST THOSE WHO DO EVIL"....1 Peter 3:10-12 NASB

In this hour, the Father is raising up "environments" [of the Holy Spirit] that shall not teach long, drawn out courses but, rather, mightily anointed men and women shall "lead" [impart revelation to] those that God has brought to them, that they might enter into the "fullness" of their inheritance [Covenant] in Christ - as the power of God's uncompromised Word meets their open and hungry hearts. From this "place of separation" they shall go out into the ministry that they are called to, to lead all those who "cross their path" into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ. This work of "perfect preparation" for entrance into the fullness of ministry shall not take a "long time", and Satan and his forces shall be driven in stark terror from the midst of all those who truly love God! In this last hour, as the true Church [the Glorious Church] emerges in the earth, many shall be "drawn" to God by the Holy Spirit, and the abiding power and love upon the words of God's delegated authorities. But before these great and mighty things come to pass, the "deceitful tongue" is going to have to be removed from the midst of the congregations of God's people. All of the slanderous and vile accusations that come against those who truly serve God must be judged harshly - in order that every child of God might come to understand clearly that the power of life and death is in "their" tongue. Let us be those who are found speaking NO unwholesome words but rather those perfect words of love [in the power of the Holy Spirit] that will impart the necessary grace [empowerment] to all those who cross our path - for it is certain that EVERY "idle" [iniquitous, non faith-producing] word will be judged by the Father in this hour in the midst of His people.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:8; Proverbs 18:21;

### **JULY 4th**

#### **IN THIS HOUR ALL SHALL REAP "EXACTLY" AS THEY HAVE SOWN**

...."For you were called to freedom, brethren; only do not turn your freedom into an opportunity for the flesh, but through love serve one another. For the whole Law is fulfilled in one word, in the statement, "YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF." But if you bite and devour one another, take care that you are not consumed by one another. But I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh".... Galatians 5:13-16 NASB

...."Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also

reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

It is no secret to the Father that the "rebellious" words on the lips of many of His children have generated all sorts of strife and division in the church, but the time has NOW come that He will begin to judge every "idle word" - and, indeed, every child of God shall reap "exactly" as they have sown. To those who have sown the words of love and faith and mercy: great joy and peace and reward. And to those who refuse to repent of the lies, the pride, and the hatred [slander] which "characterized" their words [and, therefore, were "stout" against God] the consuming fire and judgement of Almighty God! There are many who would immediately say, "We have told no lies. Our motivations are not selfish and prideful or unrighteous in any way. We have not expressed hatred or spoken evil of any - except those who "deserved" it!" To these people I say, "receive a revelation of the fact that a lie is "any" word that is not in perfect accordance with the Word of God - BOTH IN ACCURACY AND IN SPIRIT!" Let every child of God clearly understand that ANY time they utter a word that does not express God's "best" [in Christ] for the person that they minister to, then it is a "misrepresentitive" word against God and His true character! It is time for every child of God to open their heart wide to receive a revelation of the "fullness" of the salvation [inheritance - Covenant] that belongs to them in Christ - for it is only THEN that the Evil One, and all those who align themselves with him, shall be removed from the midst of God's people, and it is only THEN that one shall truly begin to see the "absoluteness" of their redemption from the law of sin and death [the curse]! Let it be clearly understood that were one truly submitted to true authority [the Word and Will of God] they would surely have their tongue in control, and they would not dare to speak loosely against those who are anointed of God - or against those who are not for that matter! The time has come for EVERY child of God to have a revelation of the importance of words - for the end of the age is upon us, and the time to repent of all the ungodliness that has gone on before is short! Through the advent of the last wave of God's five-fold ministry in this the Third Day [Hosea 6:1-3] [particularly the holy apostles and prophets in the beginning], the Holy Spirit shall roll as a wave of "liquid fire" in the midst of the congregations of God's people throughout the earth: blessing all those who have been faithful and obedience to the Father and His Word [Will] - and, at the same time, consuming all that is apart from Him!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:34-37; Ephesians 4:29; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Hebrews 12:29;

**JULY 5th**

### **THE DANGER OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE BECOMING "STALE" THROUGH A FAILURE TO GUARD ONE'S HEART WITH ALL DILIGENCE**

...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart. For they are life to those who find them And health to all their body. Watch over your heart with all diligence, For from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth And put devious speech far from you. Let

your eyes look directly ahead And let your gaze be fixed straight in front of you. Watch the path of your feet And all your ways will be established. Do not turn to the right nor to the left; Turn your foot from evil".... Proverbs 4:20-27 NASB

In the past, many children of God - including some "leaders" in the church - have received a degree of revealed knowledge through their fellowship with, and "former obedience" to, the Word of God. But, through a lack of diligence on their part, they let the revelation that they received from God slip and become "stale" - and, thus, they fell into the habit of once again leaning upon their "own" understanding. Every child of God must realize that as long as they remain in this earth they will have to guard against any spirit of "self-confidence" [self-reliance], a spirit that seeks to deceive them into a "reliance" upon their own understanding - in the guise that what they are "believing" is actually the will of God. For if we, as the children of God, do not come to "abide" in fellowship with the Father and His Word - and, thus, allow ourselves to be "renewed" daily: spirit, soul and body, then Satan shall take any "stale" [stagnant] knowledge and attempt to twist it or provide circumstances in which we will misuse it - through a mental ascension to it. We must diligently guard ourselves from this position of deception, for once one is deceived in this manner the true [righteous] works of God in their life are stopped, and in their place comes that "form of religion" that is devoid of God's power to enlighten and to set free the captives. Failure to destroy the strongholds of Satan, and to set the captives free through our words and our actions are a sure sign that we are apart from the place of abiding, in Christ! Therefore, let each one who truly desires to enter into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position, in Christ, make [in obedience to the Holy Spirit] the necessary adjustments to break free and rise above the schemes of the Evil One in this hour. For unless those in leadership are in the place of abiding - and, thus, are both enriched and consumed with God's light and power [love] - the people of God cannot be led into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ! It is because of this very thing that God is raising up anointed men and women, whose hearts are set on only one thing - that being the "perfect obedience" that He requires of each one of His children - and through these faithful ones, all those that truly love Him [those who seek Him with ALL of their heart] will come into the fullness of all that God has for them, in Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 14:12; 2 Timothy 3:1-7; Acts 10:38;

**JULY 6th**

**HOLINESS VERSUS REBELLION**

**[Part 1 of 4]**

**THE "MAINTENANCE" OF SIN LEADS TO HARDNESS OF HEART**

...."Afterward He appeared to the eleven themselves as they were reclining at the table; and He [Jesus] reproached them for their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they had not believed those who had seen Him after He had risen".... Mark 16:14 NASB

...."Therefore, just as the Holy Spirit says, "TODAY IF YOU HEAR HIS VOICE, DO NOT HARDEN YOUR HEARTS AS WHEN THEY PROVOKED ME, AS IN THE DAY OF TRIAL IN THE WILDERNESS, WHERE YOUR FATHERS TRIED ME BY TESTING ME, AND SAW MY WORKS FOR FORTY YEARS. "THEREFORE I WAS ANGRY WITH THIS GENERATION, AND SAID, 'THEY ALWAYS GO ASTRAY IN THEIR HEART, AND THEY DID NOT KNOW MY WAYS'; AS I SWORE IN MY WRATH, 'THEY SHALL NOT ENTER MY REST.'" Take care, brethren, that there not be in any one of you an evil, unbelieving heart that falls away from the living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called "Today," so that none of you will be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin. For we have become partakers of Christ, if we hold fast the beginning of our assurance firm until the end, while it is said, "TODAY IF YOU HEAR HIS VOICE, DO NOT HARDEN YOUR HEARTS, AS WHEN THEY PROVOKED ME." For who provoked Him when they had heard? Indeed, did not all those who came out of Egypt led by Moses? And with whom was He angry for forty years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose bodies fell in the wilderness? And to whom did He swear that they would not enter His rest, but to those who were disobedient? So we see that they were not able to enter because of unbelief".... Hebrews 3:7-19 NASB

...."so that the manifold wisdom of God might now be made known through the church to the rulers and the authorities in the heavenly places. This was in accordance with the eternal purpose which He carried out in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Ephesians 3:10-11 NASB

As I have written many times in the past, it is the "maintenance" of sin in one's life that leads to the hardness of heart that inevitably causes one to revile and reject [speak against] the messengers of God, as well as the "message" that God has delivered to His church through them. With this in view let us once again look briefly at Korah's rebellion.

...."*Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took action, and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown. And they assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, "You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the Lord?"*.... Numbers 16:1-3 NASB

It is certain as we read this passage that Korah and the other leaders [men of renown] were people who at one time were known for their "righteous acts" before God. From this we can see that they are a "type and symbol" of the born-again believer today who has, in some way, "retained" selfish motivations [self-desire in their service to God. This is precisely what has caused Korah to speak not only against Moses personally but also denounce him before the people of God. So while Korah may have acknowledged God "outwardly" as the supreme force guiding the nation of Israel, inwardly there was rebellion uncovered through the words that he spoke against Moses [God's delegated authority].

### **AN IMPORTANT LESSON!**

One important lesson that we must learn from Korah's rebellion is that all those who "acknowledge" God's direct authority [the Word of God], but reject God's delegated authority are nonetheless in rebellion against God! From the beginning, the Father's plan [through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ and the shedding of His Blood at Calvary] was to bring mankind back to Him and, at the same time, He ordained that it would be through the "Church" that the defeat of Satan and the destruction of all his strongholds would be carried out to its completion. As we clearly understand this truth it is THEN that we can begin to understand that God places His absolute authority upon those that He has chosen and, thus, we shall come to see why God judges heavily all those who revile His true servants. As God sends forth His servants to minister His Word, the anointed words that He gives them to speak are always geared to "confront" all that is apart from Him in the individual believer, and in the midst of the congregations as a whole. This is precisely why God must raise up an "empty vessel", one "wholly" given to Him to carry out "all" of His will. For anything less than this would lead to "compromise" - the type of compromise that has not only continually kept the church of Jesus Christ from walking in the fullness of her inheritance, but also has held many captive to do the "will of Satan" ["enemies of the Cross" - Philippians 3:18-19] - and, thus, many continue to rebel against the authority of God and deny the Blood of Jesus at every turn!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; 2 Timothy 2:26;

**JULY 7th**

## **HOLINESS VERSUS REBELLION**

**[Part 2 of 4]**

### **THOSE WHO ARE TRULY WILLING TO DO THE WILL OF GOD...SHALL KNOW...**

...."But when it was now the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and began to teach. The Jews then were astonished, saying, "How has this man become learned, having never been educated?" So Jesus answered them and said, "My teaching is not Mine, but His who sent Me. "If anyone is willing to do His will, he will know of the teaching, whether it is of God or whether I speak from Myself. "He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:14-18 NASB

In this last of the last hour, it is certain that all those who are truly willing to do the will of God - regardless of their station in life up until that time - shall KNOW [gain a revelation of] those words that are from God and those that are not. If one truly has a concern about whether one is a true delegated authority of God or not then, rather than revile [speak against] them first, they must enter into that place of communion and fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - in order that they might receive the needed revelation and, thus, avoid the judgement of God against ALL unrighteousness in the midst of His people that is SURELY

forthcoming. Where one is truly submitted to God's inherent authority [the Word of God] they will have their tongue under control by the power of the Holy Spirit - a deep work already having been wrought in them by the hand of God, and they would not, in any circumstance, dare to speak loosely against those who are truly anointed of God.

### **SEEKING THE APPROVAL OF MAN - A FATAL SNARE IN THIS HOUR!**

The "prime characteristic" of all those who rebel against authority is speaking against or reviling God's "delegated" authority. This is due to a hardness of heart towards God and His will that is caused by their failure to fix their eyes upon the Word. Their eyes are "ever" fixed upon flesh and blood - and, thus, they seek the approval that is gained through "fellowship" and "agreement" with men rather than the approval of the Father that is the "spontaneous" by-product of fellowship and agreement with His Word [Will]. Unless the Father "sends forth" His anointed messengers - the holy apostles and prophets - then those who have opened up the door to deception by the Evil One shall "remain" in their sin and rebellion against Him. Because of these things, the handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord must ALWAYS be prepared to walk in love, and to minister the "absolute truth" of God - at all cost to themselves. As these uncompromising servants [filled with holy fire] are sent forth by the Father in this time those "captives" who truly desire to be set free will be set free in order that they might enter into the fullness of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that God has called them to. Thus, instead of remaining in a place where "self" is still on the throne of their lives - a place wherein things may "seem" right but, in reality, the end of that path is darkness and death - they shall go forth in obedience to do mighty exploits for the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 105:15; Hebrews 4:12; Acts 2:21; Daniel 11:32;

**JULY 8th**

### **HOLINESS VERSUS REBELLION**

**[Part 3 of 4]**

### **OUR ONE DESTINATION - AS GOD'S CHILDREN - IS TO ENTER INTO THE "FULNESS" OF OUR SALVATION**

...."Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you tithe mint and dill and cummin, and have neglected the weightier provisions of the law: justice and mercy and faithfulness; but these are the things you should have done without neglecting the others. "You blind guides, who strain out a gnat and swallow a camel! "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you clean the outside of the cup and of the dish, but inside they are full of robbery and self-indulgence. "You blind Pharisee, first clean the inside of the cup and of the dish, so that the outside of it may become clean also. "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which on the outside appear beautiful, but inside they are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. "So you, too, outwardly appear righteous to men,



but inwardly you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness".... Matthew 23:23-28 NASB

Up until this time, many who have been called to positions of leadership within the church [but who have retained a desire for the praise and glory which belongs only to God] have been used by the Evil One and his "religious spirits" to "block" the entry [acceptance] into the church of the "last wave" of the five- fold ministry that the Father is raising up and prepared to lead every member of the Church of Jesus Christ into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance, in Christ. In this most critical hour, each one of these self-exaltive "ministers" shall have one last opportunity to repent of their arrogance and pride and rebellion [for there is no "man" or devil who can or will stop the Word [Will] of God from coming to pass in the midst of those who truly love Him in this final hour], and through the continual intercession of His faithful ones the Father's will for His precious children shall surely come to pass. Let it be clearly understood that our one destination as God's children is to enter into the "fullness" of our salvation [deliverance from and empowerment to rise above ALL temporal evil] - our glorious inheritance and authority, in Christ - that we might be found doing NOTHING apart from Him [John 15:5]!

**REBELLION AND PRIDE SHALL NO LONGER BE TOLERATED OR BE ABLE TO EXIST [FUNCTION] IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD**

In this last hour, through the glorious power of God's presence, rebellion and pride shall no longer be tolerated or be able to exist [function] in the midst of all those who truly love God! In the past, many have mistakenly thought that their works [and words] were worthy of God's acceptance, but as the Spirit of God consumes all that is apart from the will of God in this hour they shall quickly see that their so-called "righteous works" are as nothing in His [holy] sight. What a foolish thing it is for one to go forth in the name of the Lord "thinking" [assuming] that they are fully prepared to carry out His perfect will for their life and ministry, when they have not allowed the Holy Spirit to do the "deepest work" of the Cross in them - daily. Let it be clearly understood that as long as we are "physically" in this world, and as long as there is still a devil loose in the earth, we must ever be prepared to guard our heart with all diligence and follow explicitly - through perfect fellowship with God - the commands we are given! It is ONLY in this way that anyone of us can escape and rise above the very dangerous [and sometimes subtle] deceptions and schemes of the Evil One [deceptions and schemes that are "undetectable" apart from a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber"], and let it also be clearly understood that we "are nothing" and can "do nothing" apart from Jesus Christ, but that we can do "all things" in perfect accordance with the will of God through Christ who abides within us and strengthens us!

**THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE "WHOLLY GIVEN" TO GOD WILL ALWAYS SEEK FIRST AND FOREMOST THE FELLOWSHIP WITH AND MINISTRY UNTO THE FATHER THAT HE REQUIRES**

It is a truth that a person [born-again or not born-again] will always seek to fellowship with those of a like spirit and this is why those whose hearts are "wholly given" to God will always seek first and foremost the fellowship with and ministry unto the Father that He requires. It is

from this place that God is able to raise up "kindred spirits" around them [divine connections] in order to carry out His "corporate" will in their lives and ministries. On the negative side of this truth, through a like mind [rebellious attitude] Satan is able to gather individuals and groups to both come against, and revile, the uncompromised Word being delivered through those anointed of God. But in this last hour, like "tares" gathered in specific bundles for burning, God's judgement shall consume all those who set themselves above His true purposes and plans. In summing up, we shall see in this last hour, that those children of God, who, in their rebelliousness, retain wilful sin, will have no respect nor fear [reverence] of the Father and His Word, and they shall not hesitate to "revile" [reproach] His anointed ones [sent ones]. Those who truly "know" [have a revelation of] "true" authority would tremble to do so in light of the imminent judgement that is, even now, beginning to escalate in the household of God - through holy fire!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2 KJV; Luke 10:19; Proverbs 4:23; Philippians 4:19; 1 Peter 4:17; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

**JULY 9th**

## **HOLINESS VERSUS REBELLION**

**[Part 4 of 4]**

### **"IDLE WORDS" WILL PRODUCE A DIMINISHED ANOINTING**

...."The Lord knows how to rescue the godly from temptation, and to keep the unrighteous under punishment for the day of judgement, and especially those who indulge the flesh in its corrupt desires and despise authority. Daring, self-willed, they do not tremble when they revile angelic majesties [blasphemo doxa - lit. blaspheme the Glory]".... 2 Peter 2:9-10 NASB

...."When Jesus had finished these parables, He departed from there. He came to His hometown and began teaching them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished, and said, "Where did this man get this wisdom and these miraculous powers? "Is not this the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary, and His brothers, James and Joseph and Simon and Judas? "And His sisters, are they not all with us? Where then did this man get all these things?" And they took offense at Him. But Jesus said to them, "A prophet is not without honor except in his hometown and in his own household." And He did not do many miracles there because of their unbelief".... Matthew 13:53-58 NASB

\* **"idle words"** - any words spoken [or written that are not "faith-producing" - and, thus, are motivated by a "force" that has NO part with Love.

Every time a believer reviles [reproaches] delegated authority or allows an unwholesome [idle] word to proceed from their mouth it means a diminishing of their "anointing" because the Holy Spirit is immediately grieved. It is certain that the effect of "words" on the "release of God's

power exceeds most people's common notion, and it is for this reason that each one of us needs to set ourselves in a position to receive a continually deeper revelation of the importance of words. There is a loss of spiritual power and anointing when "rebellious" words proceed forth from one's mouth. This is why those who revile the anointed servants of God are immediately judged, for they bring the darkness, which they themselves are held captive by, into direct confrontation with God's Light and Truth - and it is certain that in each situation God's power shall overcome, and consume the darkness.

## **THE PRINCIPLE OF REBELLION AND THE PRINCIPLE OF OBEDIENCE**

It is when a child of God "speaks" the evil thought planted as a "seed" in their mind by demonic forces, that the principle of rebellion, or Satan [pride - self-will], is put into motion [James 3:6], but it is when the child of God speaks out of the good treasure of their heart [revealed knowledge] that the principle of obedience [love] is put into effect in their lives - and in the lives of all those who cross their path. Evil thoughts may be dealt with "righteously" while still in the mind or the heart of a believer by bringing that "thought" captive to a perfect obedience by replacing it with the revealed knowledge of the Father's will pertaining to that instance [2 Corinthians 10:5] through proclamation [speaking it out loud]. BUT once the evil thought or thoughts have been put into "words" - through "wilful agreement" - and spoken out, there must be forgiveness sought from God through an "acknowledgment" of the sin - which is the "certain" result of their words and actions. EVERY evil [unrighteous] word spoken puts into motion the law of sin and death rather than the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus, and only the precious Blood of Jesus will suffice in this situation to restore the believer back into the will of God and, thus, uninterrupted fellowship with the Holy Spirit. If we hold to a "thought" directed at us through Satan and his forces and, thus, allow that "corrupt" seed to be planted in our hearts; and then, if we continually nurture that seed through a continued agreement with that thought and all that it may encompass in our daily lives, that seed shall give birth to a "carnal action". Let us be those who are found letting NO unwholesome word proceed from our mouth! For it is ONLY in this way that we continually set the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus in motion - maintaining a pure and righteous motivation in ALL that we say and do.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:29; Romans 2:1-2; Matthew 12:34-37; 1 John 1:9; Romans 14:23b; Romans 8:1-2 KJV; Matthew 5:8;

**JULY 10th**

## **THE GREAT DANGER OF "MENTAL ASCENSION"**

...."For we all stumble in many ways. If anyone does not stumble in what he says, he is a perfect man, able to bridle the whole body as well. Now if we put the bits into the horses' mouths so that they will obey us, we direct their entire body as well. Look at the ships also, though they are so great and are driven by strong winds, are still directed by a very small rudder wherever the inclination of the pilot desires. So also the tongue is a small part of the body, and yet it boasts of great things. See how great a forest is set aflame by such a small fire! And the tongue is a fire,

the very world of iniquity; the tongue is set among our members as that which defiles the entire body, and sets on fire the course of our life, and is set on fire by hell. For every species of beasts and birds, of reptiles and creatures of the sea, is tamed and has been tamed by the human race. But no one can tame the tongue; it is a restless evil and full of deadly poison. With it we bless our Lord and Father, and with it we curse men, who have been made in the likeness of God; from the same mouth come both blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not to be this way. Does a fountain send out from the same opening both fresh and bitter water?".... James 3:2-11 NASB

If we, as children of God, forsake the place of true fellowship and communion with the Father and His Word [in the "inner chamber"] THEN "mental ascension" to that Word [His Will] shall, in some way, be forthcoming! We must be a people who live by "revelation" - and NOT by "any" form of \*mental ascension\* to the Word of God [Proverbs 3:5-6]! For it is certain that ALL who mentally ascend to the Word of God will give "evidence" [through their tongue] that God has not been given first-place in their lives - and, thus, they remain, to a degree, rebellious and untaught in the things of the Kingdom. In this last hour, as the glorious plan of God for a "spotless and unblemished Church unfolds, it is a very dangerous place and time to be caught in the grip of darkness! If a child of God is motivated by a true "heart-obedience" then it can easily be detected by listening to the words that come out of their mouth. On the other hand, if one is motivated by "self-desire" [self-agenda], in any way, this also can easily be detected by the words that come out of that one's mouth. There are many children of God who may keep quiet in front of certain delegated authorities of God, but if they have a rebellious heart, Satan will use that "ground" in them to revile [reproach] those delegated authorities, in some way, behind their back [gossip, slander etc]. As the end of this age winds down, the Kingdom principles of God's Word shall be raised up with great intensity, and we would all do well to re-establish the Word of God as that which is first and foremost in our lives. For if we, in any way, have a lack of God's love shed abroad in our hearts [through the maintenance of fear in some form], THEN, through the inherent tendency of the flesh [pride and selfishness], we shall be found criticizing and reviling those in authority and, through a lack of revelation of who we are [and ought to be] in Christ, we shall be among those who seek to disclose others' faults at every turn - apart from the Spirit of love!

**\* mental ascension \*** - is simply defined as the "soulish" efforts of one to understand the Word of God in their "own" strength and intellect - apart from the Holy Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 18:21; Isaiah 60:1-3; Joshua 1:8; Romans 5:5;

**JULY 11th**

**SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS**

**[Part 1 of 4]**

## **SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS - GLORIOUS CONNECTIONS - "TRUE" ACCOUNTABILITY**

...."For this reason I too, having heard of the faith in the Lord Jesus which exists among you and your love for all the saints, do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. And He put all things in subjection under His feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all".... Ephesians 1:15-23 NASB

As I was out walking and praying a while back the Holy Spirit dropped in my spirit an outline of what the Father desires to speak to His handmaidens and bondservants about. Basically it concerns the connection between "spiritual environments", "glorious connections", "true" accountability, and it also involves the truth and spiritual principles found in the story of Korah's rebellion [Numbers 15:57-16:50]. The importance of this last area is that as the revelation of the Father's will for His people [holiness and the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ] begins to come forth from the Throne Room through the true apostles and prophets "many" in the church at large [those who still hold to ANY form of self-agenda] will suddenly become greatly offended at the precious and necessary wisdom of God being released. This will cause "certain" children of God [there will be some shocking surprises in this area] to begin to slander and accuse those sent by God - but this will not last long because the judgement of the Father will be absolute on those rebellious and self-exaltive ones, and they shall become a "sign and wonder" from God Himself not to interfere with His holy plan! The overall impression that I received from the Holy Spirit was that there must be a strong warning and exhortation delivered to every handmaiden and bondservant to beware the potential attacks that they face as they step out in obedience in the coming days to minister the "revelation" [wisdom] that they have received in the "inner chamber". One would think at this late date that "most" would be seeking the "revealed" Word of God with ALL of their heart, but such is not the case!

### **THIS "TIME FRAME" WE HAVE ENTERED INTO "IS" THE "FULNESS OF TIME"**

As I have mentioned frequently before, I am no longer able to think of "anything" or "anyone" apart from "spiritual environments" - and the perfect establishing of them in the lives of all those with whom I have to do. One thing has become abundantly clear to my heart: This "time frame" we have entered into IS the "fullness of time" concerning the Father's plan for the establishment of the "Glorious Church" - and ALL that that includes. Of course, this previous statement means more to those in the Church who are in tune with the Holy Spirit, but it will not be long before [it is already happening in some places] the Glorious Church begins to "wake up"

those in the "sleeping church" and, also, begins to impact both Israel - and the rest of the nations to a very great degree. Let us be found ready - for this is truly a time like NO other!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27;

**JULY 12th**

## **SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS**

**[Part 2 of 4]**

### **A WORD TO ALL THOSE WHO ARE "DISCOURAGED" BY THEIR "PRESENT POSITIONING"**

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:4-8 NASB

Do not think that you are EVER "locked" into anything ["work" or what you may deem an "improper" environment] when it is the Father who has the key to the perfect fulfillment of your life and ministry [destiny in Christ]. This is most certainly a time when the Father is establishing His faithful and obedient children in the perfect spiritual environments. As long as one's heart remains "wholly given" to His highest purposes THEN He cannot fail to bring them into the very place [and with the very people] they need to be with - in "His" perfect timing. It is very, very important for every last child of God to be found acknowledging Him in "every last detail" of their lives - regardless of where they are - "positionally speaking" - at the present time. It is also important for one to understand that the "tough" or "seemingly" wrong "environment" that they find themselves in is just simply "perfect preparation" for the glorious tasks that the Father has prepared for them - between now and the end of the Church age - and so, in reality, it IS the "perfect spiritual environment" for this time.

### **PERFECT TRUST**

When one is truly "abiding" in that place of perfect trust in the Father and His Word THEN

- regardless of how horrendous one's circumstances might be or "seem" - the peace that passes ALL understanding becomes the "overriding" factor in that one "overcoming". It is this "peace that [sur]passes ALL understanding [especially our "own"!]" that is the perfect catalyst to keep us in that place of the true and full acknowledgement of the Father and His Word. As these ones are found faithful they shall soon be released into the fullness of the Kingdom-work and position to which they are called - having been "fully trained" in the "hard and dry places". One might "think" that IF they were in what "they" considered the "perfect" spiritual environment that they would THEN surely acknowledge God in ALL of their ways - BUT SUCH IS NOT THE CASE! If one "refuses" [declines] to acknowledge the Father in ALL of their ways in the "hard place" THEN they shall surely refuse to acknowledge Him anywhere else - and, in fact - because of that one's steadfast adherence to "hold part back" from God through a subtle - but dangerous - root of pride [rebellion] - they will not even be able to discern what the "fulness" of the Father's will is concerning their "true positioning" in the Church and the Kingdom. Rejoice in the fact that you are being perfectly prepared for ALL that which is now beginning to overtake His faithful and obedient ones - for the things which are now, shall soon be no more! Simply be obedient in the circumstances you are now in - regardless of what they are - and "suddenly" the Father will establish you in the perfect place He has for you to fulfil all that He has called you to - and again, in "His" perfect timing.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 16:10;

**JULY 13th**

## **SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS**

**[Part 3 of 4]**

### **ENTERING INTO THE PROPER "SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENT"**

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

...."He who believes in Me [*who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me*] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being shall flow [*continuously*] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation

First of all it is very, very important for every child of God to do what it takes - even in a small way - to get yourself to a place of a more constant "quiet" in these days. It may mean turning off the television for awhile. It may mean going out for short walks - believe me walking was what really helped me "survive" Satan's constant attacks in the time I truly made the decision to serve God. Being a little more active "physically" [as well as spiritually] helps a great deal in this matter of bringing our thought-life under control [bringing EVERY thought captive to the

revelation that the Holy Spirit has revealed to our heart! We can literally be what one could term a "sitting duck" for the Evil One's attacks when we "allow" ourselves to be enshrouded by a cloud of depression - a cloud of depression and lethargy that will surely come if we do not continually seek the proper "spiritual environment" that the Father has for us each day in the "inner chamber" [whatever that might mean to each individual child of God]. What is very important for EVERY child of God, in this most critical hour, is to gain a deep and abiding revelation of just how much the Father loves you and, secondly, that He has a MOST GLORIOUS plan for your life in our remaining time in this dispensation. I would like to be able to put into words just how glorious the coming days will be for all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the Father and His Word. Just the fact that the Devil is going to such great lengths to confuse you, in an attempt to keep you under a form of condemnation proves that God SURELY has some very special things planned for you in the glorious days ahead.

### **POSITIONING IN THE PROPER SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENT**

In these days, I see "positioning in the proper spiritual environment" [both individually and corporately] to be the first and foremost thing on the Father's heart concerning His faithful and obedient ones. For many, this will mean great upheaval [both emotionally and locationally]. For others it will be a simple and smooth transition because of the faith and patience [constant love and righteousness] they have shown in seeking first the Kingdom at all cost to themselves - through many years and many trials [Isaiah 26:7a]. As these "true" spiritual environments grow in "numbers" [both individual locations and the number of people within - and, also, the "fusing" together by the Holy Spirit of "certain" glorious fellowships throughout the earth] the "one accord" [true unity in Christ] in their midst shall cause the "unadulterated" [unhindered and untainted] power [life, light, love, truth, knowledge and wisdom] of God to "multiply" to such a degree that it will literally "explode" [begin to be poured forth in "torrents"] out into the earth! It is precisely for this reason that we must steadfastly set ourselves to be a people who "abide" in the Spirit of wisdom and revelation - for it is ONLY in this way that we shall be able to even begin to comprehend both the magnificence and magnitude of the Father's plan for both the establishment and "outworking" of the Glorious Church - and our part in it in this most glorious hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; Isaiah 11:9; Ephesians 1:17-23;

**JULY 14th**

### **SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS**

**[Part 4 of 4]**

**THESE "ENVIRONMENTS" OR "SPIRITUAL ATMOSPHERES".... SHALL BE FOUND TO BE "NECESSARY"**

....."Write the vision and engrave it so plainly upon tablets that everyone who passes may



[*be able to*] read [*it easily and quickly*] as he hastens by. For the vision is yet for an appointed time and it hastens to the end [*fulfillment*]; it will not deceive or disappoint. Though it tarry, wait [*earnestly*] for it, because it will surely come; it will not be behindhand on its appointed day. Look at the proud; his soul is not straight or right within him, but the [*rigidly*] just and the [*uncompromisingly*] righteous man shall live by his faith and in his faithfulness".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 The Amplified Translation

In the ultimate environment [both individually and corporately] that He has for each one of His faithful children there will be no "busy-ness" - only rest; no stress - only peace; and no "contention" - only love". These "environments" or "spiritual atmospheres" that the Father shall create as His children continually "acknowledge" Him in ALL of their ways shall be found to be necessary in order for them to fulfil every last bit of His wondrous plan for their lives and ministries. There is coming a time - even now - when the faithful and obedient children of God will not have to "look back" on the past times of separation [for there is NO "separation" in the Kingdom of God] that many of them experienced as they were being perfectly prepared by the Father for the "glorious position" that He has given to them concerning His Kingdom-work. In the "fullness of time" - as the Glorious Church truly begins to "take legs" - all of these things will become "crystal clear" to every heart that is "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father. The one great positive aspect of the "physical separation" that has sometimes been the case in the lives of the handmaidens and bondservants [in some cases many years] is that it has taken some consistent faith on their part to hold fast the vision [revelation] with a view to its perfect fulfilment - and that of course is in no way a bad thing!

## **THE IMPORTANCE OF GAINING A REVELATION OF THE NECESSITY OF "TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS"**

Many in the Body of Christ are "beginning" to come into an understanding of the importance of gaining a revelation of the necessity of "true spiritual environments" - a revelation that is now being released from the Throne Room to a greater degree with each passing day. This message is reaching [in and by the guidance of the Holy Spirit] vast multitudes of people who have - UP UNTIL NOW - been blinded to the "spiritual realities" that are even now beginning to overtake those whose hearts are wholly given to the Father and His Word. Time is closing in fast on those who have "allowed" themselves to be bound by darkness - and all those who are "uninitiated" to the realities of the Kingdom, through a sustained stubbornness and rebellion. Thus, it is very important that each and every believer take those "final steps" [make any "minor adjustments" that are necessary] in this most critical hour towards an absolute [perfect] consecration - for soon the "window of opportunity" shall close, and even though these ones shall not lose their eternal salvation [I am talking about those who are "born again"] they shall most certainly forfeit the glorious "Kingdom" position and work that the Father has planned for them from before the foundations of the earth! Let us be those who are found seeking first the Kingdom in these days! For truly it is a time like NO OTHER in the history of mankind, and it is certain that the path of the righteous will be like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the fullness of the Father's purpose is accomplished [Proverbs 4:18].

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Isaiah 60:1-3;

**JULY 15th**

### **THE SEVERE CONSEQUENCES OF REBELLION**

...."Nevertheless, the firm foundation of God stands, having this seal, "The Lord knows those who are His," and, "Everyone who names the name of the Lord is to abstain from wickedness." Now in a large house there are not only gold and silver vessels, but also vessels of wood and of earthenware, and some to honor and some to dishonor. Therefore, if anyone cleanses himself from these things, he will be a vessel for honor, sanctified, useful to the Master, prepared for every good work. Now flee from youthful lusts and pursue righteousness, faith, love and peace, with those who call on the Lord from a pure heart. But refuse foolish and ignorant speculations, knowing that they produce quarrels. The Lord's bond-servant must not be quarrelsome, but be kind to all, able to teach, patient when wronged, with gentleness correcting those who are in opposition, if perhaps God may grant them repentance leading to the knowledge of the truth, and they may come to their senses and escape from the snare of the devil, having been held captive by him to do his will".... 2 Timothy 2:19-26 NASB

As we move into the final stages of this last hour we must come to understand the absolute purposes and plans of the Father for the Church. His number one desire is to remove "all" rebellion from His church [and with it all sin and darkness] in order that Satan might no longer have any foothold [ground] whatsoever in the midst of His faithful and obedient people. In this last hour, the judgements of God shall befall - and consume - "all" that is not in Christ. It is written that "each man's work shall become evident" [1 Corinthians 3:10-15] and, thus, we must come to "know" and understand clearly that the Father has said in His Word that every so-called "good work" and "labour" that has its origin apart from Him [in Christ, shall be consumed by Him through holy fire! Time and time again the Father - through His holy apostles and prophets - has given a severe admonition and warning for us to disassociate our "affections" from the world and its ways. This is because He knows that "heart-fellowship" with the world will open up one's heart for Satan to plant the seeds of rebellion and darkness - and, thus, allow him [the Evil One] to hold captive all those who have chosen carnality over godliness. We must come to understand fully that the gates of Hell will NEVER prevail against the "Church" that is walking in the revealed knowledge of God's Word, but we must also clearly understand that a heart NOT wholly given to God [a rebellious spirit] will open the door to Satan to attempt to hinder the work of God through that "unholy vessel" - in some way.

### **THE NEED FOR A DEEP REVELATION OF THE REALITY OF TRUE SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY**

As we truly seek to grasp a deep revelation of the reality of the true spiritual authority that is now being released in the midst of all those who truly love God - we must learn to constantly lift up our vision of the Father's will for the Church [bring every thought captive to our revelation of it] in order that we might - first and foremost - develop a deep desire to set ourselves apart

from anything [or anyone] that would detract from us carrying out our perfect part in the establishment of the Glorious Church. That is, a Church without sin, without fear, without rebellion and without death - a Church whose chief characteristic is the manifested presence [glory] of God.

**"detract"** - to take away a part, as from quality, value, or reputation; to draw away or divert; distract;

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

### **JULY 16th**

#### **EVERY LAST CHRISTIAN WALKING THE FACE OF THE EARTH SHALL BE BROUGHT TO THE POINT OF AN ABSOLUTE DECISION IN THIS HOUR**

...."Now, therefore, fear the LORD and serve Him in sincerity and truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served beyond the River and in Egypt, and serve the LORD. "If it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the LORD, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the River, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living; but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD." The people answered and said, "Far be it from us that we should forsake the LORD to serve other gods; for the LORD our God is He who brought us and our fathers up out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and who did these great signs in our sight and preserved us through all the way in which we went and among all the peoples through whose midst we passed. "The LORD drove out from before us all the peoples, even the Amorites who lived in the land. We also will serve the LORD, for He is our God." Then Joshua said to the people, "You will not be able to serve the LORD, for He is a holy God. He is a jealous God; He will not forgive your transgression or your sins. "If you forsake the LORD and serve foreign gods, then He will turn and do you harm and consume you after He has done good to you." The people said to Joshua, "No, but we will serve the LORD." Joshua said to the people, "You are witnesses against yourselves that you have chosen for yourselves the LORD, to serve Him." And they said, "We are witnesses." "Now therefore, put away the foreign gods which are in your midst, and incline your hearts to the LORD, the God of Israel." The people said to Joshua, "We will serve the LORD our God and we will obey His voice".... Joshua 24:14-24 NASB

In these days, the conflict of the K[k]ingdoms [that is, the Kingdom of God and that which the spirit of anti-christ has established in the "world"] shall intensify and, because of this, every last Christian walking the face of the earth shall be brought to the point of an absolute decision in this hour. From this place they shall choose either absolute life and the total provision [empowerment] of God or they will remain to some degree in a reliance upon "the mind of the flesh" [their own understanding]. This choice of either the absolute life [light, wisdom, love etc. or death [darkness] will clearly dictate both their position for the remainder of this present age [the Church age] - spiritually speaking - and it shall also both dictate and influence heavily the degree of eternal reward that they shall receive in the ages to come.

## **WHEN WE OBEY GOD WE ARE BUILDING ETERNAL REWARD**

We truly are a blessed [empowered] people - as we have the open opportunity before us daily to love God in the midst of all of the temptation and chaos of this present world, that surrounds us on every side. As Christians, it will not be a difficult thing to love God in Heaven - free from the continued attempts by Satan [through demonic influence] to draw us off of the narrow path of perfect obedience [love]. Jesus said, "If you love Me you will obey Me" [John 14:15]. Thus, when we obey Him we are building eternal reward. This, of course, is not the "works" that the "vainly religious" continually hold to. What I am referring to here is a simple obedience - empowered by a deep and abiding love for the Father and His purposes alone [*true obedience is comprised of two components: first, a revelation of the Father's Will and, secondly, the unction and empowerment of the Holy Spirit from beginning to end*]. There is not much complexity to true Kingdom living. It is always a matter of one setting themselves aside in any given situation or circumstance, and acknowledging God in ALL of their ways. Then, of course, obeying Him through the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit as He moves one from faith to faith and glory to glory.

## **WE, AS CHRISTIANS, ARE IN THIS EARTH FOR ONE PURPOSE**

We, as Christians, are in this earth for one purpose and that is: to glorify the Father to the greatest degree in ALL that we say and do; to exalt the name of Jesus to the greatest degree in ALL that we say and do; to devastate Satan and his forces to the greatest degree in ALL that we say and do; and to bless [empower - elevate] all those that the Holy Spirit brings across our path to the greatest degree in ALL that we say and do. The children of God will fulfil these four things continually as they enter into that place of abiding in perfect obedience. From these things, one can begin to understand why there will be such an exponential increase in the power of God released by the Glorious Church - throughout the earth, and in people entering into the Kingdom in this final hour. Let us be found diligently seeking the "fullness" of the Father's purpose for our life and ministry on a continual basis in these days. For it is ONLY THEN that we will enter into the fullness of our precious Kingdom-position, in Christ - and the true Kingdom-service that is the spontaneous by-product of that true spiritual and physical positioning.

**Related Scriptures:** John 10:10; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Proverbs 3:5-6;

**JULY 17th**

**AS ONE IS FAITHFUL TO REMAIN IN INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER THEY SHALL SURELY "HAVE HIS HEART" - IN ALL THAT THEY SAY AND DO**

...."Do all things without grumbling or disputing; so that you will prove yourselves to be blameless and innocent, children of God above reproach in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, among whom you appear as lights in the world" .... Philippians 2:14-15 NASB

It is very important for every true believer to understand that ALL rebellion against God [and His true delegated authorities] releases the force of death and darkness and hatred. It is only the obedient children of God that can be used by the Father to drive death and darkness out of the church, and replace that death and darkness with the Life and Light of God - thus leading those whose hearts are truly seeking God into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ - a "fullness" [revelation of the Covenant] that is the very point of entrance into the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. Anyone who has ever walked closely with the Father knows exactly how He truly feels about rebellion, idolatry and sin. As one is faithful to remain in intimate fellowship with the Father on a daily basis they will surely "have His heart" - in ALL that they say and do - and, thus, as they continue to abide in Christ they shall experience the righteous indignation [holy anger] of the Lord whenever a "spirit of rebellion" [disobedience] is encountered. It is from this place of "knowing" the deepest desires of the Father's heart, in any given moment, that the Glorious Church shall go forth in perfect obedience - both individually and corporately - to impact ALL those in Her path [both the obedient and the disobedient] in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; Psalm 25:12-14;

**JULY 18th**

### **IT DOES NOT PLEASE THE FATHER TO HAVE TO JUDGE SIN AND REBELLION IN THE MIDST OF HIS PEOPLE**

...."Therefore, if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory. Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as dead to immorality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry. For it is because of these things that the wrath of God will come upon the sons of disobedience, and in them you also once walked, when you were living in them. But now you also, put them all aside: anger, wrath, malice, slander, and abusive speech from your mouth. Do not lie to one another, since you laid aside the old self with its evil practices, and have put on the new self who is being renewed to a true knowledge according to the image of the One who created him-- a renewal in which there is no distinction between Greek and Jew, circumcised and uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave and freeman, but Christ is all, and in all. So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience; bearing with one another, and forgiving each other, whoever has a complaint against anyone; just as the Lord forgave you, so also should you. Beyond all these things put on love, which is the perfect bond of unity. Let the peace of Christ rule in your hearts, to which indeed you were called in one body; and be thankful. Let the word of Christ richly dwell within you, with all wisdom teaching and admonishing one another with psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with thankfulness in your hearts to God. Whatever you do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks through

Him to God the Father".... Colossians 3:1-17 NASB

We, as handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord Jesus Christ [true sons and daughters of God] must set ourselves to a perfect intercession that we might "possibly" be found stemming the tide of God's wrath and judgement against the sons of disobedience in this most critical and glorious hour. We must be found praying [desiring] intensely at ALL times, that they might be led, through our prayers and the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within us, into a deep and thorough repentance - leading to a knowledge of the absolute truth that has been set before them by the true delegated authorities of God. Let it be clearly understood that it does not please the Father to have to judge sin and rebellion in the midst of His people! But when there remains no seed of repentance in the heart of the rebellious and sinful one THEN His absolute judgement will "surely" be forthcoming! For in light of His holy and perfectly righteous nature He MUST judge ALL sin and rebellion in His church that has not been purged by the Word of God and covered by the precious Blood of the Lamb - through a deep and thorough heart-repentance.

**THE SOONER WE ALL REALIZE THAT THERE ARE NO SHORTCUTS, BUT RATHER ONLY ONE WAY [THE NARROW PATH OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE] THEN THE SOONER THE LOVE AND GLORY OF GOD SHALL FILL THE EARTH TO THE GREAT PLEASURE AND DELIGHT OF THE FATHER'S HEART**

All these things considered, let us understand clearly that it is we, as faithful servants of the Lord Jesus Christ who have been given authority over Satan and all of his "power" [fear and darkness]. But if we fail to shine as lights [beacons] in the midst of this crooked and perverse generation - through a holding to the "things below" - then, again, we can in NO WAY be used as holy vessels to drive out the death and darkness of the Evil One and his forces from the midst of God's people. It is ONLY an abiding and perfect "obedience" that will continually bring us to [and keep us in] the precious place the Father has given us in Christ. That is, the place of "ascension" [all authority] and "resurrection" [all power] - with ALL that has its origin in death and darkness under our feet. The sooner we all realize that there are NO shortcuts, but rather only one way [the narrow path of perfect obedience] then the sooner the love and glory of God shall fill the earth to the great pleasure and delight of the Father's heart.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 2:26; Luke 10:19; Matthew 7:13-14;

**JULY 19th**

**IT IS TIME TO THROW THE "GRAPPLING HOOK" UP TO THE NEXT LEVEL**

...."And His gifts were [*varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us*] some to be apostles (special messengers), some prophets (inspired preachers and expounders), some evangelists (preachers of the Gospel, traveling missionaries), some pastors (shepherds of His flock) and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints (His consecrated people), [*that they should do*] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body (the church), [*That it might develop*] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the

comprehension of the *[full and accurate]* knowledge of the Son of God, that *[we might arrive]* at really mature manhood (the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection), the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed *[like ships]* to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, *[the prey of]* the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, *[gamblers engaged]* in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead. Rather, let our lives lovingly express truth *[in all things, speaking truly, dealing truly, living truly]*. Enfolded in love, let us grow up in every way and in all things into Him Who is the Head, *[even]* Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). For because of Him the whole body (the church, in all its various parts), closely joined and firmly knit together by the joints and ligaments with which it is supplied, when each part *[with power adapted to its need]* is working properly *[in all its functions]*, grows to full maturity, building itself up in love".... Ephesians 4:11-16 The Amplified Translation

It is time for the "forerunners" to throw the "grappling hook" up to the next level [like the leader of a mountain-climbing expedition], and begin to pull up [elevate] the rest of the "team". Every time this has happened in the past it seems there are some who say in their heart, "Surely God can't require "more" of me!" This very word rising up deep within them clearly indicates that they are not yet "wholly given" to the fullness of the Father's highest purpose - but, on the other hand, there are others who are being prepared in the "caves" and the "wilderness", and they "readily" receive that which is needed for them to enter into the next phase [level] of the ministry that they have been called to. The original vision of the mountain climbing expedition [throwing the grappling hook up to the next level, and "drawing" others up to that level of revelation with them] the Father gave me was given in a time when He was teaching me on the danger of "plateaus" in the church. The whole "point" of Paul's words to the Philippians when he wrote "not that we have ourselves arrived, but pressing on..." was to warn God's people of the danger of "setting up camp" longer than necessary - and, thus, because of a seeking after a "comfortability" and security that gratified the "flesh" [over and above continuing to seek the fullness of God's will] many "camps" [denominations and "fellowships"] were set up "permanently" in spite of the Father's clear desire for a spotless and unblemished [(unbridled by "religion")] Church.

### **HOW DO YOU "THROW THE GRAPPLING HOOK HIGHER"?**

Much could be written on this, but basically it means that in a time and season ordered by the Father, He releases a specific word or direction and, as the bondservant or handmaiden adheres to it through a perfect obedience, a course is then set that will "effect" many things and cause many things to be confronted in the hearts of those who cross their path - particularly the "leadership" when you are operating as an apostle or prophet. The bondservant or handmaiden often realizes no "immediate" change in themselves or in their "circumstances" they are simply keeping their eyes "fixed" on Jesus and the specific task at hand, thus allowing the All-knowing, All-powerful Spirit of God to bring everything into the fullness of the Father's will for all those involved. Some receive, some do not, but either way there is a "gathering and a dividing" [holy separation] that takes place - separating and distinguishing between that which has its origin in righteousness and true service and that which does not [see Malachi 3:16-4:3]. Those who are

truly seeking God will "allow" themselves to be "elevated" and those who are not shall be found resisting the Holy Spirit - a most dangerous practice at any time! The greatest change the faithful and obedient servant will eventually, if not immediately, notice will be that their faith [love] will be "stretched and tested" and, thus, it becomes a time of great spiritual growth [increased "revelation"] for them personally as well as corporately in the Body of Christ - as they remain steadfast in a "holy perseverance" right to its perfect conclusion in the presence of the Father. It may be a short time period or it may be long - although I must say that in light of the fact that we have a lot less time remaining in this dispensation than one "might" think, it is certain that these times are growing closer and closer together as labour pains in the "natural" birth process do. In these days, the Father is going to release an even more radical and intense anointing [revelation of His Love manifesting in holy fire] into the midst of His children through His holy apostles and prophets ["simultaneously" throughout the earth]. PEOPLE GET READY! For it is certain that ALL that is apart from Christ in one's heart will be perfectly confronted in this hour - with a view to the establishing of a Glorious Church, both individually and corporately.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27;

**JULY 20th**

### **CONTROVERSY? - SURROUNDING "SPIRITUAL FATHERS" [AND SPIRITUAL MOTHERS] OR "MENTORS"**

...."After all, though you should have ten thousand teachers [guides to direct you] in Christ, yet you do not have many fathers. For I became your father in Christ Jesus through the glad tidings [the Gospel]".... 1 Corinthians 4:15 The Amplified Translation

...."Let not many of you become teachers, my brethren, knowing that as such we will incur a stricter judgment".... James 3:1 NASB

I believe that ANY controversy surrounding "spiritual fathers" [and spiritual mothers] or "mentors" in the midst of God's people has been caused by those who put "flesh and blood" [and dependence upon them] BEFORE an acknowledgement of - and dependence upon - the Father and His Word [Will]. In other words, if one is truly seeking the Father then - and only then - will "He" lead that one to those of His servants that can be "entrusted" with that precious [and seeking] soul. Many in the church do not YET have a very deep revelation of how SERIOUS it is for those in leadership [actually servanthood] to abuse the authority and the trust they have been given by the Father in caring for - and "nourishing" - His precious children. But they are about to find out! The greatest honour that the Father can bestow upon those He has called to minister to His people is to entrust them with His precious children.

### **THE TRUE HANDMAIDEN OR BONDSERVANT WOULD RATHER FACE IMMINENT DEATH THAN TO BETRAY THAT TRUST**

The true handmaiden or bondservant would rather face imminent death than to betray that



trust. These are some of the "realities" of TRUE MINISTRY in this last hour. Every man or woman who has "abused" the position they have been given by the Father - through a "holding to" self-exaltive and self-serving purposes [pride, control etc.] will not "enter into" the fullness of their Kingdom-position in this hour [and, thus the "final phase" of the Church age - the Glorious Church] unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming on their part. Even in light of these things, many will not repent - for even though the judgement of God upon His household intensifies with each passing day [1 Peter 4:17] - they will, because of stubbornness and rebellion [and the deep darkness that is its spontaneous by-product], not even realize that they have abused their position! We must pray for those we know to be "ensconced" in a position and heart-attitude of "self-servitude" for the judgement of God shall be absolute in this hour - and it is certain that ONLY that which is in [and of] Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] - shall stand!

**"mentor"** - a wise and trusted [ordered by God] counselor or teacher;

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27; Isaiah 60:2; Jeremiah 23:1-4; John 6:63; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

**JULY 21st**

### **THE "GIFT OF PROPHECY"**

...."Pursue love, yet desire earnestly spiritual gifts, but especially that you may prophesy".... 1 Corinthians 14:1 NASB

...."[*Yet*] first [*you must*] understand this, that no prophecy of Scripture is [*a matter*] of any personal or private or special interpretation (loosening, solving). For no prophecy ever originated because some man willed it [*to do so - it never came by human impulse*], but men spoke from God who were borne along (moved and impelled) by the Holy Spirit".... 2 Peter 1:20-21 The Amplified Translation

...."If I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge; and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but do not have love, I am nothing".... 1 Corinthians 13:2 NASB

It is very, very important in this hour for each individual believer to begin to develop a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence]. The days of people running to and fro to seek a word that lines up with "their" agenda ARE OVER - for that sort of unholy activity shall be judged by holy fire in this hour! The gift of prophecy is there to edify and elevate the Church - those who are "wholly" given to the Father and HIS purposes. Up until now, there has been much misuse - and therefore much misunderstanding - concerning the spiritual gifts in the midst of God's people but this is about to be "cleaned up" in a big way. The apostles and prophets are there to mostly just "confirm" what revelation [direction] has already been placed on the heart that has truly been seeking God - although they may be used to both plant seeds [of revelation] and water them

through the words they are given to speak in the midst of the congregations of the righteous. As individual believers seek the Father and His Word first THEN the "gifts" shall begin to function in perfect order and full capacity in EVERY situation.

### **THE "SPIRIT OF FALSE PROPHECY" FINDS ITS GROUND IN THE "FEAR OF MAN"**

Every child of God seeking to carry out the fullness of the ministry they have been called to MUST be aware of the fact that Satan will attempt to work from "any" ground he can find in the people "around" them. Simply put, one must keep on diligently pursuing the fullness of the Father's plan regardless of ANY attempts by the Evil One - through some who "should know better" - to hinder the "pure" work of the Kingdom. As long as "any" child of God maintains ANY ground of "self-desire" then they shall "inadvertently" [although that makes it no less serious a sin of rebellion in the sight of the Father] be used to deliver "certain" words in a "spirit of false prophecy". I have seen this attack of Satan come forth at "critical times" in "certain" lives and, because of the "hearer's" failure to lay down EVERY element of self-desire, they "allowed" themselves to be diverted from the "narrow" path and onto a path that "allows" them to "maintain" the soulish elements that they have refused to lay down. It is always a very heart breaking and grievous thing to me to see this in the midst of God's people. These things ought not be so! and very, very shortly they will not be - in the midst of all those who are truly seeking God.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 6:33;

**JULY 22nd**

### **BE ON GUARD AGAINST A "STRONG" SPIRIT OF DISCOURAGEMENT**

...."Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock. "And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock. "Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. "The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell--and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB

This is such an exciting time for the faithful and the obedient but Satan is attempting - for one last time - to send a strong "spirit of discouragement" [and disheartenment] against those who have been standing in faith for certain promises - and the fullness of the Father's provision for their entrance into their true Kingdom-position. This evil spirit has the ability [through lies and fear] to paint a very grim picture [illusion through one's personal circumstances] that inundates one's thought-life and "feelings" to the point of one being "overwhelmed" if they "allow" it to continue to work to the point of "presumptuous" words and actions - words and actions apart from the unction of the Holy Spirit, and the "revelation" that the Father has already

given them. This is precisely why we must be[come] a people who are moved ONLY by the Word of God - and, thus, continually have that Word as our "final" authority in ALL that we say or do. Many have not taken the time to fellowship with the Father and His Word in obedience to His command to love Him with ALL of their heart and, thus, they remain a captive to their five physical senses - and the influence of the "winds" and "storms" surrounding them. We must ALL be found walking by faith and not by sight in this final hour - for faith and love and revelation are the way of the Kingdom while fear and pride and darkness are the way of the world!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; 2 Corinthians 5:7; 1 John 4:18; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33;

**JULY 23rd**

### **DEFINING THE "FORMER AND THE LATTER RAIN"**

...."ASK OF the Lord rain in the time of the latter or spring rain. It is the Lord Who makes lightnings which usher in the rain and give men showers, and grass to everyone in the field".... Zechariah 10:1 The Amplified Translation

...."Do not fear, O land, rejoice and be glad, For the LORD has done great things. Do not fear, beasts of the field, For the pastures of the wilderness have turned green, For the tree has borne its fruit, The fig tree and the vine have yielded in full. So rejoice, O sons of Zion, And be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for your vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, And the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years That the swarming locust has eaten, The creeping locust, the stripping locust and the gnawing locust, My great army which I sent among you. You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied And praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you; Then My people will never be put to shame. "Thus you will know that I am in the midst of Israel, And that I am the LORD your God, And there is no other; And My people will never be put to shame. It will come about after this That I will pour out My Spirit on all mankind; And your sons and daughters will prophesy, Your old men will dream dreams, Your young men will see visions. Even on the male and female servants I will pour out My Spirit in those days. I will display wonders in the sky and on the earth, Blood, fire and columns of smoke. The sun will be turned into darkness And the moon into blood Before the great and awesome day of the LORD comes. And it will come about that whoever calls on the name of the LORD Will be delivered; For on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem There will be those who escape, As the LORD has said, Even among the survivors whom the LORD calls".... Joel 2:21-32 NASB

Every child of God whose heart is set on "true service" needs to enter into their proper spiritual positioning in Christ [on a daily basis] that they might be led by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. The "apostolic anointing" that is on the true handmaidens and bondservants [and all those with them - whoever that may be] to carry out the true "Kingdom-service in this hour has as its chief characteristic a "consuming fire" that both exposes and consumes everything that is not of

Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] in their path . This time we have entered into is like "no other time" in Church history. The Father is now "moving powerfully" through a holy Church in a way that we have not yet experienced, and He will not stop until His precious children are in His presence - forever! It is truly the time of the "former and latter" rains. The "former rain" constitutes the operations and manifestations of the Holy Spirit in the midst of God's people before the birth of Jesus and, thus, all of the various anointings on the kings and prophets who walked under the Old Covenant [as a type and pattern of Christ] fall under this umbrella. The "latter rain" encompasses the fullness of the anointing of Christ - even unto the end of the Church age. From these simple definitions you can begin to understand that when the "former AND the latter rains" are poured forth together [a double-portion blessing manifesting in the FULLNESS of Christ through a holy Church] the magnitude [and magnificence] of the manifestations and the results that we will both see and experience are incomprehensible to even the most "renewed" mind.

### **WE - AS A BODY OF TRUE BELIEVERS - MUST BEGIN TO BECOME RADICALLY "ACCLIMATIZED" TO THE PRESENCE OF GOD**

We, as a Body of true believers, must begin to become radically "acclimatized" to the presence of God in these days - through proper fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber" again, on a daily basis. The failure to do so will SURELY leave one both disoriented and completely "awe-struck" as the power level of God's presence in the midst of His Church increases with each passing moment in these days. It is time for every servant of God to lay down ALL fleshly activity [Romans 13:14], and sit at the feet of the Father for however long it takes to get every motivation and every activity under the "CONTROL" of the Holy Spirit. This is the prerequisite for ALL true service, and this is the prerequisite for the establishment and manifestation of the True [Glorious] Church - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! The things and situations in our life that are now, shall soon be radically changed [turned upside down] in what will seem like a moment of time. As the pure and unadulterated power of God [the "former and the latter rains" begins to be poured forth in this last hour to a continually greater degree we shall see answers to every last one of our [godly] prayers - as we hold fast to [continually abide in] the love that NEVER fails to accomplish His perfect purpose.

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 3:1-4; Matthew 6:33; 1 Corinthians 13:8a;

**JULY 24th**

### **THE FIVE-FOLD MINISTRY IS NOT AN ENTITY UNTO ITSELF!**

...."And His gifts were [*varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us*] some to be apostles (special messengers), some prophets (inspired preachers and expounders), some evangelists (preachers of the Gospel, travelling missionaries), some pastors (shepherds of His flock) and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints (His consecrated people), [*that they should do*] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body (the church), [*That it might develop*] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the

comprehension of the *[full and accurate]* knowledge of the Son of God, that *[we might arrive]* at really mature manhood (the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection), the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed *[like ships]* to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, *[the prey of]* the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, *[gamblers engaged]* in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead. Rather, let our lives lovingly express truth *[in all things, speaking truly, dealing truly, living truly]*. Enfolded in love, let us grow up in every way and in all things into Him Who is the Head, *[even]* Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). For because of Him the whole body (the church, in all its various parts), closely joined and firmly knit together by the joints and ligaments with which it is supplied, when each part *[with power adapted to its need]* is working properly *[in all its functions]*, grows to full maturity, building itself up in love".... Ephesians 4:11-16 The Amplified Translation

For so long we, as the children of God, have kept our eyes on "flesh and blood" [to varying degrees] instead of Jesus and, because of this, we have sometimes looked "improperly" upon certain "leaders" [servants] that God has raised up - having "allowed" ourselves to be held captive by a "spirit of idolatry". This SURELY prevents one from receiving the fullness of God's blessing - regardless of the office of the "vessel" God has sent for their edification [spiritual growth]. But in this "last hour" the Father is raising up men and women who are driven by this one burning desire: to lead all those who cross their path into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ - in order that they might enter into the fullness of the "ministry" that God has called them to - from the position of a heart that is "wholly" given. The "simplicity" of the Fathers plan concerning the perfect teaching and edification of each and every one of His children is this: He has sent the Holy Spirit as our [indwelling] Teacher and, therefore, as we begin to "abide" in the Word of God and, thus, "allow" the Word of God to abide in us [through a perfect fellowship in the "inner chamber", THEN we will become "pure vessels" of His [Jesus] Teaching ministry [in whatever form - written or spoken]. Thus each and every person that we have the opportunity to minister to is then simply partaking of the ministry of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] - which is to lead us and guide us into "all" [absolute] Truth and to teach us all things - the "all things being all that we need to "know" to both walk in and carry out the fullness of our individual portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth. What all this simply means is that as we abide in a "perfect love" towards all those who cross our path the deepest needs of their heart will be continually met, and they will be continually drawn towards a deeper relationship with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. The five-fold ministry is NOT an entity unto itself but rather they are simply "forerunners" or "pioneers" in the carrying out of God's "Kingdom-business" - and their sole job is to "elevate" all those with whom they have to do into the place that God has elevated them to in the Spirit. Perhaps this might be better explained by sharing these two visions that the Father blessed me with some time ago as He was teaching me on this subject - and on how He views each of us in the Body of Christ.

The Father showed me this in a vision some time ago as He was teaching me about the way that "He" views each of His children in the Church.

## VISION:

*I saw some sort of "large" stage or platform and on it were men and women, husbands and wives, children, apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors, teachers, janitors, bus drivers, businessmen and businesswomen, black people, white people, red people etc. etc. I knew in my spirit that these people were the sum total of the Body of Christ throughout the earth. Even though I could not "visibly" see all of them I knew by the Spirit that "all" of God's children were represented there. Next, He showed me that every last one of these people were standing "side by side" - in no particular order - and that they were "holding hands" with each other. Not one of them was "above" or "below" regardless of their particular "calling" [or any other characteristic for that matter] but, rather, they simply stood side by side in perfect harmony - all equal in the sight of their loving Father.*

There are many in the church who attempt to "affix" themselves to the leadership God has instituted. They view those who walk as apostles or prophets or pastors or teachers as some sort of end in themselves - totally disregarding the fact that all who are called to the "five-fold ministry" are simply there to "guide" all those God has "given them" into the place of a perfect and intimate "personal" fellowship with the Father. This is in order that "every" child of God might come to abide in the place wherein their "every" word and action is the product of faith [love], and the "revelation knowledge" gained in the "secret place of His presence" [the "inner chamber"]. This abiding in revelation knowledge supercedes the "sense-knowledge" [*knowledge formulated through the five physical senses and past experience that was rooted in fear and one's own understanding*] that, up until this time, has plagued the church and kept her in bondage to a strong "spirit of idolatry" [rooted in the exaltation of "self" and "flesh and blood" above/before the Father and His Word]. The Father made it quite clear to me that He views "all" of us as "equal" in every way - in Christ - and He confirmed that previous vision with another one:

## VISION:

*I saw a mountain climbing team going up a mountain. Their "goal", of course, was to reach the summit and, ultimately, stand together at the top. I noticed that there were "lead" climbers who secured "certain" positions which then enabled them to "elevate" the others up to that very same place. This continued "until" each and every one of the "team" stood on the summit - side by side - hand in hand - proclaiming their victory. From these two simple visions the Father gave me a deeper and clearer understanding of Ephesians 4:11-16 than I had ever had before, and He continues to bless me and expand on these things. Quite simply, if each and every child of God would set themselves before Him in perfect fellowship with Him [in His presence] on a daily basis He would surely "eliminate" any and all ground [fear and pride] within them [1 John 4:18] that, up until this time, has only served to fuel many "foolish controversies" and great misunderstanding [error] in the midst of His people - thus keeping them in an area far "below" the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ.*

I must emphasize strongly this one point:

Holy caution must be exercised in these days by "all" those who are called to this "last-wave" of the five-fold ministry! For the precious work that the Lord is doing in the midst of His people is predicated "entirely" upon our "abiding" in a perfect obedience [love] - first, individually, and then corporately. It is only in this way that the Church can be strong [without cracks] both foundationally and structurally. This is also the only way to ensure that Satan and his "religious spirits" are both exposed and "driven out" of the midst of God's people throughout the earth in this most critical and glorious hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-2;

### **JULY 25th**

**"IT IS ONLY THOSE WHO KNOW "WHO" LOVE IS - AND THUS ARE ABLE TO RECOGNIZE THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF HIS HEART - THAT WILL BE ABLE TO DISCERN THE TRUE DELEGATED AUTHORITIES OF GOD IN THIS HOUR"**

...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them; because greater is He who is in you than he who is in the world. They are from the world; therefore they speak as from the world, and the world listens to them. We are from God; he who knows God listens to us; he who is not from God does not listen to us. By this we know the spirit of truth and the spirit of error. Beloved, let us love one another, for love is from God; and everyone who loves is born of God and knows God. The one who does not love does not know God, for God is love"..... 1 John 4:4-8 NASB

It is very important for every child of God to be "submitted" [yielded] wholly to the Word [Will] of God in this most critical and glorious hour. For it is ONLY from the position of a heart "wholly" given to the highest plans and purposes of the Father that one can be in a position to receive ALL those He sends to them for their edification. Again, it is only those who "know" Who Love is - and thus are able to recognize the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart - that will be able to discern the true delegated authorities of God in this hour. The true authorities that the Father is raising up in these days are not given to us for our harm but ALWAYS for our greatest good. To safeguard against following after "flesh and blood" [in a spirit of idolatry] rather than God, EVERY child of God must have this revelation:

*The exercising of true [divine] authority is NEVER just a matter of outward instruction - but of inward revelation on the part of both the delegated authority AND the hearer!*

**"EVERY CHILD OF GOD WHO TRULY DESIRES TO ACCOMPLISH THE FULLNESS OF THE FATHER'S WILL MUST COME TO UNDERSTAND THAT ONLY THE "FAITHFUL AND OBEDIENT" MAY ENJOY SPIRITUAL ABUNDANCE"**

This is precisely why those who "adhere" to a "reliance" on the five physical senses are not able to walk on the narrow path of perfect obedience - nor are they able to understand - or receive

into their heart - the revelation knowledge coming forth from the true delegated authorities of God. Because of self-desire and rebellion they are fooled [deceived] continually by the things they "hear and see". To these ones the "narrow path" will always seem to be folly [because the will of God is ALWAYS at enmity with self-desire and self-will] while the "broad" path of destruction [which they deem to be the path of obedience] shall be seen by them [in their delusion and deception] to be the only way to fulfil their own selfish desires [self-will]. Every child of God who truly desires to accomplish the fullness of the Father's will MUST come to understand that ONLY those who are "faithful and obedient" will experience spiritual abundance - those who, by faith and obedience, accept the revelation of God's Word as their final authority, and the leadership and guidance of the Holy Spirit in ALL things [and, therefore the leadership and instruction of God's TRUE delegated authority].

**"TO WHATEVER DEGREE ONE HOLDS TO SELF-RELIANCE [SELF-DESIRE] RATHER THAN AN ABSOLUTE RELIANCE UPON THE HOLY SPIRIT TO LEAD THEM INTO ALL TRUTH, AND TO TEACH THEM ALL THINGS, IT IS TO THAT DEGREE THAT THEY SHALL REMAIN IN CONTROVERSY WITH THE AUTHORITY OF GOD - BOTH DELEGATED AND INHERENT [THE WORD OF GOD] - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!"**

Let it be clearly understood! To whatever degree one holds to "self-reliance" [self-desire] rather than an absolute reliance upon the Holy Spirit to lead them into all truth [and to teach them all things], it is to that degree that they shall remain in "controversy" with the authority of God - both delegated and inherent [the Word of God] - without exception! Back-biting and inward resistance to God's delegated authority originate from a rebellious spirit. It is extremely important that those who truly desire to serve God do not "allow" themselves to fall prey to an "unbridled tongue". The first and foremost prerequisite to guarding both our heart and our tongue is to give the Word of God preeminence in our lives [Joshua 1:8] - for as His love is shed abroad in our hearts it will surely wash us and cleanse us continually of anything in us that would seek to resist the authority and will of God. Let us ALWAYS remember that the call to submit ourselves to authority is in no way being subject to a person, but rather being submitted to the anointing of God [the love of God] that is on and in that person - the anointing that came to that person when the Father, "Himself", ordained [chose] them to be His delegated authority.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Peter 1:2-4; Matthew 7:13-14; Psalm 105:15; Ephesians 4:29; Romans 5:5; 1 John 4:18;

**JULY 26th**

**THE CALL TO ABIDE IN "PERFECT FELLOWSHIP" WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - THE ONLY PLACE OF SAFETY FROM "SELF-EXALTATION"**

...."Jesus presented another parable to them, saying, "The kingdom of heaven may be compared to a man who sowed good seed in his field. "But while his men were sleeping, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went away. "But when the wheat sprouted



and bore grain, then the tares became evident also. "The slaves of the landowner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?' "And he said to them, 'An enemy has done this!' The slaves \*said to him, 'Do you want us, then, to go and gather them up?' "But he \*said, 'No; for while you are gathering up the tares, you may uproot the wheat with them. 'Allow both to grow together until the harvest; and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather up the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them up; but gather the wheat into my barn ..... Then He left the crowds and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him and said, "Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field." And He said, "The one who sows the good seed is the Son of Man, and the field is the world; and as for the good seed, these are the sons of the kingdom; and the tares are the sons of the evil one; and the enemy who sowed them is the devil, and the harvest is the end of the age; and the reapers are angels. "So just as the tares are gathered up and burned with fire, so shall it be at the end of the age. "The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. "Then THE RIGHTEOUS WILL SHINE FORTH AS THE SUN in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear" .... Matthew 13:24-30, 36-43 NASB

It is of great importance that [and it is the utmost "responsibility" of] the true "delegated authorities" of God walk [abide] in that place of "perfect fellowship" with the Father and His Word - the only place in which one is enabled and empowered to walk continually "above" error or incorrect doctrine. All error and incorrect doctrine are ALWAYS the result of one seeking to exalt themselves above God and His purposes and plans [rebellion] - through a "holding to" [maintaining] an element of "self-desire". If one who is in a position of leadership begins to "mentally ascend" to the Father's will [in their "mental ascension" to the Word of God] then they shall SURELY lead the people astray to some degree, but let this be understood here and now; there are only two reasons for one in authority to "allow" this to happen:

1. The "leader" in question has "usurped" that position of leadership through their own natural means - and unholy thirst for power [self-glory].
2. The "leader" is called, but "refuses" to allow God to have ALL of their heart and, thus, [in their foolishness and their mistrust of the Father] they have taken up a position in a place far "below" where the true Church is called to dwell. This "position" apart from the fullness of Christ renders them "impotent" to set the captives free - and, in fact, "creates" a deeper and stronger captivity in the very ones they "minister" to.

**"THIS IS A MOST GLORIOUS TIME WHEREIN THE FATHER IS GATHERING TOGETHER THOSE WHO ARE IN ONE ACCORD WITH THE DEEPEST DESIRES OF HIS HEART"**

The Father has made the "Provision" [in Christ] for ALL those who belong to Him to walk in perfect obedience - from the apostle to the prophet, to the pastor and teacher, to the evangelist, and to every other member of the Body of Christ. There is no difference - for we are all called to

walk in perfect obedience, without exception! If ANY given member of the Body of Christ will continually acknowledge the Father and His Word in ALL of their ways THEN it is certain that they will continually be found in the perfect "spiritual environment" *[both individually in the "inner chamber" and, corporately, - as they are led by the Holy Spirit to others who are of a kindred spirit]*. It is in that holy place that they will be continually enlightened and empowered to walk above ALL the schemes of the Evil One - schemes that are designed to keep them from entering into and walking in the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ.

### **"THEIR MISTREATMENT OF GOD'S PEOPLE - THROUGH THEIR ARROGANCE AND PRIDE AND REBELLION - SHALL BECOME EVIDENT TO ALL"**

This is a most glorious time wherein the Father is gathering together those who are in one accord with the deepest desires of His heart. BUT, it is also a time when all those who choose to remain in darkness [as a result of their hardened and rebellious hearts towards the Father and His plan] are being gathered together. It is certain that unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming from their heart of hearts that the Holy Fire that is about to be poured forth through God's pure and holy vessels shall consume ALL that they have set their hand to - and, thus, their mistreatment of God's people [through their arrogance and pride and rebellion] shall become evident to all. Because of these things, they shall be as "signs and wonders" [a warning to stand clear - remember Annanias and Sapphira] to all who would truly seek the fullness of the Father's will! For it is certain that a holy reverence must be restored in the midst of God's people in this hour if there is to be a "spotless and unblemished" Church found rising up in the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:16-4:3; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Ephesians 5:27;

**JULY 27th**

### **"COMPASSION" - THE CATALYST TO THE RELEASE OF GOD'S ANOINTING AND POWER**

...."SO BY whatever [appeal to you there is in our mutual dwelling in Christ, by whatever] strengthening and consoling and encouraging [our relationship] in Him [affords], by whatever persuasive incentive there is in love, by whatever participation in the [Holy] Spirit [we share], and by whatever depth of affection and compassionate sympathy, Fill up and complete my joy by living in harmony and being of the same mind and one in purpose, having the same love, being in full accord and of one harmonious mind and intention. Do nothing from factional motives [through contentiousness, strife, selfishness, or for unworthy ends] or prompted by conceit and empty arrogance. Instead, in the true spirit of humility (lowliness of mind) let each regard the others as better than and superior to himself [thinking more highly of one another than you do of yourselves]. Let each of you esteem and look upon and be concerned for not [merely] his own interests, but also each for the interests of others. Let this same attitude and purpose and [humble] mind be in you which was in Christ Jesus: [Let Him be your example in humility:] Who, although being essentially one with God and in the form of God [possessing the fullness of the attributes which make God God], did not think this equality with God was a thing to be

eagerly grasped or retained, But stripped Himself [of all privileges and rightful dignity], so as to assume the guise of a servant (slave), in that He became like men and was born a human being. And after He had appeared in human form, He abased and humbled Himself [still further] and carried His obedience to the extreme of death, even the death of the cross! Therefore [because He stooped so low] God has highly exalted Him and has freely bestowed on Him the name that is above every name, That in (at) the name of Jesus every knee should (must) bow, in heaven and on earth and under the earth, And every tongue [frankly and openly] confess and acknowledge that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father".... Philippians 2:1-11 The Amplified Translation

As our loving Father - by His great and awesome power - causes us to see ALL things through His eyes [wisdom] we come to the place where a deep and abiding "compassion" and love both motivate and influence "fully" our every thought, word and deed. It is this "compassion" in its purest form that releases the "anointing" abiding within each one of us to pour forth the Father's greatest eternal blessing upon all those who cross our path - in any given moment. This "compassion" is in no way to be confused with "pity" - which is rooted and grounded in a spirit of self-exaltation and, thus, has nothing at all to do with divine love. Pity is condescending towards another, while true love causes one to deny themselves in order to bring the "captive" before them into whatever light and freedom necessary - at ALL cost to themselves.

### **THE MIND-SET OF "SERVITUDE"**

As one progresses deeper and deeper into the true spiritual life the blessings of God [wisdom and revelation - and every other form of divine prosperity] place them in a position wherein it would be very easy through spiritual pride to "exalt themselves" over those who cross their path. But, the one who is diligently growing in the true Christian life will come to a continually deeper revelation of the fact that "there go I EXCEPT for the grace of God [Romans 5:1-2]. This mind-set of true "servitude" towards ALL will [when diligently held to] allow us to "love the unlovable", and ALWAYS do [in obedience to the Holy Spirit] that which will continually bring forth the Father's greatest eternal benefit in the lives of those we are called to minister to. Let us be found "abiding" in the proper heart position [first towards the Father and then towards His people] in this hour in order that the reality of Jesus Christ [and the love of the Father] might be seen clearly in us and through us - WHEREVER we are led.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

**JULY 28th**

### **THE "ESTABLISHED" HEART - THE PREREQUISITE TO ABSOLUTE VICTORY IN ALL THINGS**

...."Establish Your word to Your servant, As that which produces reverence for You"....  
Psalms 119:38 NASB

...."and may the Lord cause you to increase and abound in love for one another, and for all people, just as we also do for you; so that He may establish your hearts without blame in holiness before our God and Father at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints".... 1 Thessalonians 3:12-13 NASB

In this final hour it is only the "established" heart that will gloriously overcome the persecutions, the accusations, and the afflictions of Satan and his forces, that will SURELY come against ALL those who [even] desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus. Quite simply put, it is to the degree that we "know" the Father [and, in knowing Him, place "all" of our trust in Him] that we will escape the snares of the Evil One that continually seek to provoke us to act and speak apart from love. As we go forth to carry out the will of the Father for our lives, we must [through many dealings and experiences as we exercise faith in God's Word] continually humble ourselves before the Father and His Word and, thus, allow Him to show Himself strong on our behalf - for as we do, He shall surely become "all" to us. It is in this assurance of Him being our "all in all" that we are enabled [empowered] to lay aside the seeking of man's approval to seek only the approval and pleasure of the Father. This is the position of the "established heart" - a heart that refuses to speak or act apart from a revelation of the Father's heart and will.

**THE VERY GREATEST THINGS THAT ONE ACCOMPLISHES FOR THE FATHER AND HIS KINGDOM WILL BE THE VERY THINGS FOR WHICH THEY ARE PERSECUTED THE MOST**

The "fear of man" is the greatest catalyst for darkness in the church, for it is this very fear that causes one to "worship" man for who he is as opposed to worshipping God for Who He is - and all that He has done on our behalf, in Christ. All who would truly serve God must come to the "deep realization" that the very greatest things they accomplish for the Father and His Kingdom will be the very things for which they are persecuted the most! If one is going to walk above compromise at ALL times then at ALL times they must forsake any thought of who they are "apart from Christ" - and, from faith to faith and glory to glory, have formed within them by the Holy Spirit the glorious revelation of who they are in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] [1 Corinthians 1:30].

**FOR ONE TO TAKE LIGHTLY THEIR CALL TO MINISTER TO THE LORD FIRST AND FOREMOST IS FOR ONE TO EXALT THEMSELVES ABOVE THE WISDOM OF GOD**

Let all those who call themselves true servants of God understand clearly that it is only a constant, close and intimate relationship with the Father day to day [in the "inner chamber"] that will "allow" them to be kept and protected from the [ungodly] desire to exalt themselves. Therefore, we can say from this that to the degree that one fellowships with the Father in the manner that is required of them [for each believer is called uniquely by the Father in this area] it is to that degree that they will avoid the "folly" of "self-exaltation" in ministry. ALL true ministry has its root in intimate prayer and fellowship with the Father and His Word - therefore, for one to take lightly their call to minister to the Lord first and foremost is for one to exalt themselves

above the wisdom of God. And, in their failure to comply with God's requirement, their "deepest" belief is that they, themselves, are somehow capable of carrying out that which can only be carried out in [and by] the power of the Holy Spirit. As the individual child of God is obedient in the area of ministry unto the Lord [regardless of how much "time" they have been in the faith] they will quickly become aware of all that has proceeded from the heart of the Father, and that which has not - without exception [John 7:17; Hebrews 4:12;]! For it is the aforementioned "quality time" in the "inner chamber" [day to day] that causes our will to remain "perfectly conformed" to the will of the Father [and ONLY this quality time in the "inner chamber"].

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:12; 1 Peter 5:5b-10; Ephesians 1:17-23;

**JULY 29th**

### **THE QUESTION OF "PROPER POSITIONING"**

...."But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right), and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

There are many children of God who, in these days find themselves "concerned" about their present positioning [whether in a particular denominational structure or outside of an assembling body of believers]. Concerning your positioning, and whether or not you are in "rebellion": I would encourage you to hold fast to the vision [various revelations; divine goals] that the Father has given you over the years concerning the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church. Our God is a God of perfect purpose, and you can be very assured that if you are truly seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in all that you do or say] then where He has you now [both spiritually and locationally] - is part of His perfect unfolding of His "best" concerning you [and all those with you]. Over the years I have seen many different [and, sometimes, downright "strange"] situations and circumstances in the lives [myself included] of those who have given their heart "wholly" to God for His purposes. Do not question yourself! Act on the revelation that you already have - and continue to "inquire of the Lord" concerning the days to come. As long as one keeps "seeking first the Kingdom" [and guarding their heart with ALL diligence] THEN they cannot fail to enter into the perfect positioning that the Father has for them [both individually and corporately] - in His perfect timing and unfolding. In the meantime, they will have an abiding peace in their heart while they are in the midst of transition into the perfect "spiritual environment" that the Father has for them - a perfect "spiritual environment" that will catapult them into the "fullness" of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27; Luke 10:27; Proverbs 4:23;

**JULY 30th**

### **THE "MANTLE" OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE (LOVE)**

...."YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND; AND YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF".... Luke 10:27 NASB

In this time of the building up of the spotless and unblemished [glorious] Church, God is raising up leaders to carry the mantle of perfect obedience; leaders who are not moved by "self-initiative", self-effort or self-desire, but who are moved solely by the love of God abiding in their hearts. I must issue a severe warning to ANY child of God who would take lightly the command of God to love Him with their "whole" heart. If, in the life of any child of God, ministry UNTO THE LORD is not their first and foremost priority, then to the degree it is not, it is to that degree that they shall be found "failing" [falling short of His highest purposes]. For if we are not continually constrained [led and empowered] by the love of God shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Spirit then we will have "missed" the heart of the Father in this "most critical hour" and, thus, shall find ourselves abiding in failure [spiritual desolation], for fear and "selfishness" [self-exaltation] ALWAYS fail while love NEVER fails [to accomplish the fullness of the Father's will and purpose]!

**"ONLY THOSE WHOSE HEART IS WHOLLY GIVEN SHALL HAVE THE EARS TO HEAR AND EYES TO SEE"**

Those who are faithful and obedient are about to enter into a time in the Church like no other! It is certain that the Father is raising up true spiritual environments throughout the Body of Christ, but only those whose heart is wholly given shall have the ears to hear and eyes to see His perfect direction and positioning for them. ONLY these faithful ones will move forward into the fullness of His glorious plan for them - both individually and corporately - in this hour. Therefore, it is extremely important in this most critical hour for EVERY child of God to realize that if they "allow" themselves to enter into a position of "spiritual" weakness [through negligence] THEN they will surely be found compromising the Word [Will] of God to some degree. Any given position of "compromise" is never a safe place for the Christian to be in - and, it is certain, this fact will become extremely evident in the days just ahead! Let us not be those who have made themselves strangers to the covenants of promise through unbelief but let us be found gaining a deeper revelation of the heart and will of the Father on a daily basis - with a view to carrying out the fullness of His Will for our life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Romans 5:5

**JULY 31st**

**IF ONE HAS NOT POSITIONED THEMSELVES IN OBEDIENCE TO GOD...THEY WILL NOT REMAIN STANDING IN THIS HOUR**

...."Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. "They will be Mine," says the LORD of hosts, "on the day that I

prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him." So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. "For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts" .... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

In this last hour, those who do not stand by faith [love and obedience] will not stand at all! Faith works by love and, thus, if one has not positioned themselves in obedience to God - allowing the Holy Spirit to shed the love of God abroad in their heart "continually" they will not remain standing - regardless of how secure the "fruit" or results of their continued efforts in the flesh look. For even though they may appear or feel secure it is certain that ALL that is apart from Christ shall be exposed for exactly what it is in this hour. When the spiritual reality of the Father's plan begins to overtake and consume [through "holy fire"] ALL that is apart from Christ in the midst of His children two things are certain:

1. His holy fire shall expose and consume all that was formed and established through an unrighteous motivation.
2. There shall be a great and far-reaching separation between all those who truly love God and all those who do not!

**IN THESE DAYS MANY WILL BE AWAKENED TO THE FACT THAT WHAT THEY "THOUGHT" WAS OBEDIENCE TO GOD WAS, IN REALITY, A BLATANT SEEKING AFTER SELF-GLORY ON THEIR PART!**

As mentioned previously, the failure of one to continually seek the fullness of the Father's will always allows an element [ground] of self-desire to remain and, thus, that one continues to strive in the power of the flesh [soul] to carry out their own goals [self-agenda]. An absolute faith [trust] simply reflects an absolute love for God, whereas, EVERY element of self-effort declares one thing and that is a hatred for Him - and for His holy and righteous ways [will]. Quite simply, this is why there will be many shock waves reverberating throughout the Body of Christ in these days as many will be awakened to the fact that what they "thought" was obedience to God was, in reality, a blatant seeking after self-glory on their part - "in His Name".

**THE MORE THAT SATAN MOVES FORTH THROUGH "UNHOLY VESSELS" TO STOP THE TRUE WORKS OF GOD IN THIS LAST HOUR THE MORE HE WILL EXPOSE HIMSELF**

As absolute truth continues to flow forth from the Throne Room through the "vessels" that are pure [holy] many will be found contending - through a strong spirit of self-justification

[rebellion] - for the maintaining of their own self-desire and self-agenda [programs] and, thus, there will be many lies spoken against the true works of God. But it is certain that the more that Satan moves forth through "unholy vessels" in an effort to stop the true works of God in this last hour the more he will expose himself, and this will lead to a "radical" [extreme] devastation of his evil schemes against those who are truly serving God. The Father has raised up a people who are ready and, it is certain that because of this, the Devil and his forces will soon be crushed under their feet!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; Hebrews 12:29; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; John 15:5; John 5:30-44;

### AUGUST 1st

**TO CONTINUALLY WALK ABOVE THE FORCES OF UNBELIEF AND REBELLION ONE IS GOING TO HAVE TO BE BROUGHT TO THAT PLACE - THROUGH THE CONTINUAL WORKING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - WHEREIN THEY HAVE NO FEAR OF MAN WHATSOEVER!**

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

...."In the way of righteousness is life, And in its pathway there is no death [no death can stand]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

...."But without faith it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [*necessarily*] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [*out*]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [*anywhere else*]; I would rather be a doorkeeper and stand at the threshold in the house of my God than to dwell [*at ease*] in the tents of wickedness. For the Lord God is a Sun and Shield; the Lord bestows [*present*] grace and favor and [*future*] glory (honor, splendor, and heavenly bliss)! No good thing will He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O Lord of hosts, blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) is the man who trusts in You [*leaning and believing on You, committing all and confidently looking to You, and that without fear or misgiving*]".... Psalm 84:10-12 The Amplified Translation

In this last hour, ALL those who are abiding in a perfect faithfulness towards the Father and His Word will be called upon to "confront" - through the speaking of the truth in love [although sometimes "silence"] and a perfect obedience - ALL that crosses their path which is apart from Christ. In many cases these words and acts of love will not be accepted as being righteously motivated - and, thus, will not be received by the hearer. This will be one of the hardest tests that the child of God will have to face in this final hour, and it is certain that to continually walk above the forces of unbelief and rebellion that cross their path one is going to



have to be brought to that place [through the continual working of the Holy Spirit] wherein they have NO fear of man whatsoever! No "flesh and blood" will be able to stand before the one who is righteously motivated in ALL things in this hour because of the "forces" of the Kingdom [love, righteousness, faith wisdom etc.] flowing through that holy vessel . What that means in one sense is that regardless of what scheme the Enemy is attempting to perpetrate it will ALWAYS fall short due to the all-empowering love abiding within the heart of the one who is wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father. One of the key aspects of the children of God walking in a place wherein they are righteously motivated in ALL things is that through their words and actions many in the "world" [and the church] will come to "know" [gain a revelation of] God - as He truly is. Ultimately, righteous words and righteous actions will always bring one to the point of "absolute decision" - and, perhaps [it is up to the individual heart to exercise their will in one direction or another - towards God or towards their own selfish pursuits], the clear realization that they cannot live apart from Christ.

### **IT IS OF THE UTMOST IMPORTANCE FOR EVERY TRUE BELIEVER TO CONTINUALLY SEEK TO KNOW THE FATHER AS HE IS**

If one "maintains" ANY element of self-desire [that even includes their "own" handling of their consecration before the Lord] in their life and ministry then they shall lose the very thing they sought after in their deception. There are many who "claim" to love the Lord with all of their heart but, in reality, they maintain - through a continued reliance upon their "own" understanding [their own "mental ascensions" to the will of God and the character of the Father] - final authority over their entire existence. It is of the utmost importance for EVERY true believer to continually seek to know the Father AS HE IS [His true character and heart] - and the ONLY way [and I do mean the ONLY way] that that is going to happen is for them to diligently seek His face in the "inner chamber" - DAY IN AND DAY OUT! The failure to obey the command to fellowship with the Father [and His Word] on HIS terms [and by the leading and empowerment of the Holy Spirit] will lead to much darkness, confusion and tragedy [unnecessary affliction - note: The antonym of tragedy is blessing] in one's life in this final hour. There is only ONE WAY, and that is the narrow path of perfect obedience - the place wherein one's life is totally controlled and ordered by the Holy Spirit. This is a life wherein one is found "abiding" in righteous motivation towards both God and man - at ALL times. It is a life that seeks only the Father's highest purpose - in ANY given moment. This is the blessed life - and this is the way of the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 2:24-26; John 15:5; Proverbs 3:5-6;

### **AUGUST 2nd**

### **THE TRUE STRUCTURING OF THE LOCAL CHURCH**

...."So that He [Christ] might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, That He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot

or wrinkle or any such things [*that she might be holy and faultless*].... Ephesians 5:26-27 The Amplified Translation

The true structuring of the local Church is based on the individual obedience of each believer [member of the Body]. It is through their individual obedience that the corporate will of God shall be perfectly established in EVERY instance in this most glorious hour. This individual obedience will also bring forth the spontaneous manifestation of divine government - a divine government that shall both establish and maintain the true, spiritual environments that will be necessary for the fullness of the Father's will to be manifested through His Church in this final hour. From these things, one can see that there is no need to "formulate" a plan or method concerning the establishment of the true, local Church in any locality, for the key is simply a perfect obedience [on the individual level] to the simple [but absolute] prerequisite of personal fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis. These principles are absolute Kingdom principles and NOTHING - I repeat NOTHING - will be established apart from them, and be able to proclaim itself as being "in Christ" in this final hour!

### **TRUE EVANGELISM**

From these things, one can also see that this individual [and, thus, corporate] obedience will provide a continual outflow of God's love and power in ALL things. This is the "true evangelism" that will turn the hearts of many towards the "Living Christ" in this last hour. We thank God for all that which has been done in the church up until this time [as far as the evangelizing of the world goes], but what has been seen up until this time will be seen as almost nothing compared to that which is about to take place in and through a holy and divinely empowered Church!

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; John 6:63;

### **AUGUST 3rd**

#### **THE LAW OF DIVINE INCREASE**

...."If [when] riches increase, do not set your heart upon them".... Psalms 62:10 NASB

...."But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

...."For by your standard of measure it will be measured to you in return".... Luke 6:38b NASB

...."For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience,

meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses"... 1 Timothy 6:10-12 KJV

As one "abides" in perfect obedience [acting and speaking in perfect conjunction with a "revelation" of God's Word {Will}, and the unction and empowerment of the Holy Spirit] THEN the "law of divine increase", which is one of the spontaneous aspects of our Covenant [inheritance] in Christ, will continually manifest in one's life and ministry and shall effect every area: spirit, soul, body and financially - continuously [even when it may not look or "feel" like it at times]. Simply put, to the degree one "measures" [honours and truly believes through "diligent" pursuit] the Word of God in their life and ministry it is to that degree that the measure of their effectiveness towards ALL those who cross their path shall increase - even, ultimately, unto the perfect fulfilment of ALL that they were created for from before the foundations of the earth. This continual increase of our "measure" [effectiveness for the Kingdom and the establishment and running of the Church] is simply the spontaneous by-product of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - and the life of self-denial [the life of the Cross] that is its spontaneous fruit.

### **SATAN IS DEFEATED!**

Those who are truly serving God need have little concern with what Satan and his forces are "attempting" to do in the "world" - as the task the Father has blessed them with is to establish the "fullness" of His Covenant in the hearts of the people - that they might go forth and do the same to all those that He has "entrusted" [given] to them [the "trickle down" effect]. What I have begun to notice is that many children of God are beginning to enter into "fear" concerning certain "events" - events and happenings that were prophesied long ago. The solution to "overcoming" this fear [bondage born of a love of the world and its ways - the root being the "love" of money] is quite simple: "every" child of God who has remained to ANY degree in "heart-fellowship" with the world must now begin to "focus properly" on the Kingdom principles concerning "divine prosperity" [and every other aspect of "Kingdom Living" for that matter] and that includes [through obedience to the Word and the Spirit] an understanding [revelation] of "God's system" of handling "finances" and wealth. The superabundant "finances" and wealth that have been stored up for the "righteous" in this hour are for the sole purpose of the establishment [revealing] of God's Covenant [the fullness of our precious inheritance in Christ] in the "hearts" of vast multitudes - who, up until this time, have remained bound, in darkness. Let us be those who absolutely refuse to set our heart on the increase of God's blessing in whatever form that takes in these days. For, as we are obedient with ALL that we are entrusted with [given stewardship over] it will surely open the door wide for a continual flow of the Father's increase to overtake us - from now until the end of the age.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:15-17; James 4:4; Proverbs 13:22;

**AUGUST 4th**

**GREAT AMOUNTS OF FINANCES AND RESOURCES RELEASED IN ORDER TO**

## **ESTABLISH THE COVENANT OF GOD IN THE HEARTS OF HIS CHILDREN**

...."Jesus said, Truly I tell you, there is no one who has given up and left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or lands for My sake and for the Gospel's who will not receive a hundred times as much now in this time--houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and lands, with persecutions--and in the age to come, eternal life. But many [who are now] first will be last [then], and many [who are now] last will be first [then]"..... Mark 10:29-31 The Amplified Translation

NOW, great amounts of wealth and resources shall begin to be released into the hands of God's faithful handmaidens and bondservants for the Final Harvest is truly upon us and, in a short time, there will be "vast multitudes" who will need to have the Covenant of God [God's Word] "established" in their heart. This "establishment" in the hearts of many will begin a "chain reaction" [set things in motion] spiritually speaking that will both build and continue right up to the end of the age - manifesting in a "spotless and unblemished" Church that shall affect the earth like a giant tsunami. Every child of God needs to have a clear and deep revelation of the fact that their Heavenly Father takes "great pleasure" in their prosperity. While it is certain that in this "divine prosperity" a superabundance of finances is included [according to the highest purpose of the Father at any given time] the believer must "never" be careless in the placement of their "priorities" before God. Too often, many "allow" themselves to be "drawn" by the "pull of the world" [spirit of the world] - through their close proximity to, and "fellowship" with it - into keeping their eyes "fixed" on the "physical realm" rather than keeping their eyes fixed on Jesus [the Author and Perfector of their faith] and, because of this, they "remain" in a carnal state - rooted in a ground of "self-desire" [rather than love and godly desire] a "self-desire" that is "fuelled" by the "deceiving tactics" of the Evil One. Thus, in them, remains the tendency to "squander" the prosperity [spirit, soul, body or financially] which they have been given, upon their own selfish desires [lusts, vaingloriousness] - "desires" that are apart from the will of God [and, thus, never seek to glorify Him to the "greatest" degree]. The revealed knowledge of God's Word and His wisdom are the "true" riches that belong to us in this earth and, as we keep our hearts "focused" upon the carrying out of the Father's will and the "establishing of His covenant" in the hearts and minds of the people, THEN, and only then, will we be given the power to "make wealth". We must "always" beware of a covetous spirit which would - if we allowed it to - cause us to seek our own "comfort" in this earth rather than living daily the life of the Cross - the life of continual "self-denial" unto a perfect obedience that we are called to live. As the servant of God is "continually" renewed in their mind and, thus, their heart is filled with an abundance of the revealed knowledge of God's Word, the thoughts and intentions of their heart will remain one with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, thus, the carrying out of His will in the earth shall "always" be their foremost objective [goal]. It is in this place of abiding fellowship with Him that "divine prosperity" will "overtake" them - spirit, soul, body and financially - and they will be vessels of that superabundant prosperity to "all" those who cross their path to the glory of the Father. Let every child of God come to understand clearly that "divine prosperity" can be simply defined as the God-given ability [empowerment] to meet the deepest need of those who cross their path in any given moment. As we gain a revelation of this we can then focus on the Father's highest purpose - KNOWONG [having a revelation of the fact] that whatever He has

us do or say will be for the greatest eternal benefit of the one before us, and that we are bearing maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27; Hebrews 12:1-2; Romans 12:1-2;

### **AUGUST 5th**

## **EVERY CHRISTIAN ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH "MUST" HAVE A CLEAR AND "ACTIVE" KNOWLEDGE [FAITH] CONCERNING DIVINE PROSPERITY**

...." But He knows the way that I take [*He has concern for it, appreciates, and pays attention to it*]. When He has tried me, I shall come forth as refined gold [*pure and luminous*]. [*Ps. 17:3; 66:10; James 1:12.*] My foot has held fast to His steps; His ways have I kept and not turned aside. I have not gone back from the commandment of His lips; I have esteemed and treasured the words of His mouth more than my necessary food".... Job 23:10-12 The Amplified Translation

...."Blow a trumpet in Zion, And sound an alarm on My holy mountain! Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble, For the day of the LORD is coming; Surely it is near, A day of darkness and gloom, A day of clouds and thick darkness. As the dawn is spread over the mountains, So there is a great and mighty people; There has never been anything like it, Nor will there be again after it To the years of many generations. A fire consumes before them And behind them a flame burns. The land is like the garden of Eden before them But a desolate wilderness behind them, And nothing at all escapes them. Their appearance is like the appearance of horses; And like war horses, so they run. With a noise as of chariots They leap on the tops of the mountains, Like the crackling of a flame of fire consuming the stubble, Like a mighty people arranged for battle. Before them the people are in anguish; All faces turn pale. They run like mighty men, They climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, Nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, They march everyone in his path; When they burst through the defenses, They do not break ranks. They rush on the city, They run on the wall; They climb into the houses, They enter through the windows like a thief. Before them the earth quakes, The heavens tremble, The sun and the moon grow dark And the stars lose their brightness. The LORD utters His voice before His army; Surely His camp is very great, For strong is he who carries out His word. The day of the LORD is indeed great and very awesome, And who can endure it?".... Joel 2:1-11 NASB

For years many have preached - from their "self-made" positions of comfort and [false] security - against the so-called "Prosperity Message". And, although, it is certain that there have been many "abuses" in the past in this area - NOW, the Father is going to exalt those of His servants who have been faithful to first "walk in" and then deliver this message accurately and without compromise [in word and spirit] through much persecution over the past thirty plus years. They have been "ridiculed" - NOW they shall be earnestly sought after by multitudes who are truly seeking first the Kingdom. For these holy apostles and prophets hold the "true riches" [wisdom and revelation] concerning every aspect of life and ministry - without which one shall

not be able to "survive" [rise above] the onslaught of the Evil One and his forces in this last of the last hour. Simply put, every "Christian" on the face of this earth MUST have a clear and "active" knowledge [faith and revelation] concerning divine prosperity [and what that term truly means] or they shall surely "begin" to find themselves in a very perilous situation - and that is a vast understatement!

**AS THE VARIOUS "KINGDOM-FINANCES" ARE RELEASED IN THIS HOUR  
MANY TRUE MINISTRIES SHALL BE RAISED UP VERY QUICKLY**

This [the realm of Kingdom-finance] is a tremendously important calling for this hour. Up until this time, the "religious structure" [not to mention the "world"] has "controlled" vast sums of money and resources with a view to sustaining and fulfilling purposes that may have the "appearance" of godliness but which are in NO WAY ordained [ordered] by the Father. Because of these things, the Father is raising up certain precious saints to handle the "financing" of the work of establishing the Glorious Church. It will only be those who are continually hungering and thirsting after righteousness [obedience] that will be able to be used for this most holy purpose by the Father. Through their obedience, many aspects [elements] of God's plan for the Church - which, up until this time, had been lacking or missing - will now spring forth into "physical manifestation" and, because of this, the Church will continue to "grow" in numbers, and beauty [Glory] and power in our remaining time in this dispensation. A continually deeper revelation of the "wealth transfer" - and the "Spirit of giving" - shall now begin to "explode" in the midst of all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the highest and most holy purposes of the Father in this last hour. As the various "Kingdom-finances" are released in this hour many true ministries shall be raised up very quickly. For there are many throughout the remnant Church that, up until this time, have been hidden away in the "spiritual caves" that the Father has placed them in - with a view to their perfect refining. During this time of [sometimes very] "intense" refining there has also been the reception of Kingdom-revelation - revelation knowledge that has been "emblazoned" [like a branding iron] on the hearts of those who have been faithful to "hold fast the vision" [in spite of great resistance from both man and devil]. Thus, the combination of refining and a deep revelation of the mysteries of the Kingdom [as it pertains to their call - both individually and corporately] has produced a glorious army that is "battle ready" - and it will move forth both quickly and powerfully to devastate Satan and his forces at every turn [wherever they are led]. This is truly a glorious hour - an hour like NO other! Let us be found perfectly positioned to receive Father's best in these days for that which is about to take place has never before been seen in the earth [the former and latter rain of the Holy Spirit], and ALL that is said and done through a Glorious Church will continually glorify the Father and exalt the name of Jesus to the GREATEST degree!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 5:27; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

**AUGUST 6th**

**NEVER SET YOUR HEART UPON THE "INCREASE**

...."Blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) are those who dwell in Your house and Your presence; they will be singing Your praises all the day long. Selah [*pause, and calmly think of that*]! Blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) is the man whose strength is in You, in whose heart are the highways to Zion. Passing through the Valley of Weeping (Baca), they make it a place of springs; the early rain also fills [*the pools*] with blessings. They go from strength to strength [*increasing in victorious power*]; each of them appears before God in Zion. O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer; give ear, O God of Jacob! Selah [*pause, and calmly think of that*]! Behold our shield [*the king as Your agent*], O God, and look upon the face of Your anointed! For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [*anywhere else*]; I would rather be a doorkeeper and stand at the threshold in the house of my God than to dwell [*at ease*] in the tents of wickedness. For the Lord God is a Sun and Shield; the Lord bestows [*present*] grace and favor and [*future*] glory (honor, splendor, and heavenly bliss)! No good thing will He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O Lord of hosts, blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) is the man who trusts in You [*leaning and believing on You, committing all and confidently looking to You, and that without fear or misgiving*]!".... Psalm 84:4-12 The Amplified Translation

The most important and all-encompassing principle concerning the receiving of any "blessing" - financial or otherwise - is for us to NOT "set" or fix our heart upon it. In other words the only way that we can truly and continually give thanks to the Father for these "blessings" is to certainly rejoice in receiving them, but then "immediately" take that next step in obedience - whatever that may be. In that way, nothing "sticks" to us, and we allow the "law of divine increase" to continue expanding in every facet [aspect] of our lives and ministries. It is this cycle of divine increase and blessing [along with perfect obedience] that continually bears "maximum fruit" for the Church and the Kingdom. We have seen ample evidence of this over the past two thousand years but now we shall see a "Spirit of giving" come forth in the midst of the remnant Church to establish her own in the centre of the Father's will. From this "established" position of great power and authority and wealth the "poor" will be ministered to in such a way that the world will be utterly astounded by the loving presence of the Father and the outpouring of His great and all-consuming love [through His children] towards the "orphans" and the widows and the outcasts who have been chewed up and spit out by the self-exalting and arrogant ways of the "worldly-wise" - in their so-called "prosperity". Great and vast sums of money and resources shall be poured forth not only to establish the True [Local] Church [a Church operating on the foundation of a true working five-fold ministry] but also to "eliminate" ALL debt in the lives and ministries of all those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will in this final hour.

### **ALLOWING THE "LAW OF DIVINE INCREASE" TO CONTINUALLY WORK IN OUR LIVES AND MINISTRIES**

One of the great secrets of allowing the "law of divine increase" to continually work in our lives and ministries is for one to continually walk in ALL of the light [revelation] and blessing that they have been blessed with. One of the great pitfalls when one begins to excel spiritually in the Kingdom and its principles is for them to hold part back unto themselves - like some sort of "trophy" to put on their mantle-piece. I am fully persuaded that we must practice this "pouring" out of ourselves "continually" in order to receive [enter into] the fullness of our inheritance in

Christ, and to accomplish EVERY task left for us to do, as the Glorious Church, in this final hour. The flow of God's Glory through us must go "unhindered" in this last of the last hour for, THEN, it will be like the vision of the small snowball at the top of the mountain rolling down and gaining momentum - eventually hitting the bottom "below" with such force that it will totally obliterate ALL that is apart from it [will not adhere to it] in its path. When the Father first gave me the vision, He drew particular attention to the fact that the "snowball" began at the "top of the mountain" - the "snowball" being symbolic of the True Church and the "top of the mountain" being symbolic of the secret place of His presence [the "inner chamber" wherein every true work of God both originates and is sustained] and Mt. Zion [the place of Ascension - Colossians 3:1]. So you can see clearly from this, that the Glorious Church [both individually and corporately] will be a Church whose every word and deed has its origin in the Throne Room of God, and its continual motivation from the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - a Church that will go forth in great wealth and power [anointing] to truly meet the deepest needs of the people in such a way as to lead them into the perfect liberty and destiny that is theirs, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:11-16; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

**AUGUST 7th**

**GRACE - KINGDOM**

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

The "inner chamber" [the secret place of God's presence] is the place of perfect empowerment! What does that mean? It means that it does not matter what one is called to, they will be perfectly empowered, in any given moment, to do or say whatever they need to do or say - by the grace of God [which is His divine empowerment]. We are a Church that will operate in "great grace" in this last of the last hour and, thus, we will be a Church that has a burning revelation of that word [and that God's grace is all-sufficient]. We will also be a Church that has a burning revelation of the word "Kingdom" - and what that truly means, in Christ! Grace and Kingdom will no longer be words that are "bandied about" loosely - while not being lived out according to the most holy purpose of the Father.

**A "SIGN" THAT THE WORLD CAN EASILY DISREGARD**

The world needs to see a Church that walks continually above hypocrisy [dishonesty - duplicity]. Any child of God who remains in bondage to the "spirit of the world" is a vessel of "hypocrisy" - going somewhere to happen. They do not have a burning revelation of the truth in



their heart and, thus, EVERYTHING they do and aspire to is for themselves - and NOT for the glory of God. If a child of God is found living after their "own" desires then they become walking hypocrites, and they become a "sign" that the world can easily disregard - as far as true spiritual matters go! The world will not be able to disregard the Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church though and, in these days, the Father is going to bring every last person walking the face of the earth to the point of decision - through a holy people who perfectly represent Him. Some will make the wrong choice with eyes "wide open", but many will come into not only the New Birth but, also the baptism of the Holy Spirit and the baptism in holy fire! From this place, they will enter into the fullness of Kingdom-living to spend the rest of their days living wholly for the Lord Jesus Christ. This is the reality of the Father's plan for this final hour - and we must be ready to do our part!

### **NOW THE PLAN OF GOD FOR THIS FINAL HOUR SHALL COME TO THE FOREFRONT - AND IT IS A GOOD ONE: IT IS HIMSELF!**

In this last of the last hour there shall be the release of an anointing of a total and absolute consecration in the midst of those who truly love God. This anointing is real and, because of it, we shall become a people who are literally "driven" [that is a good thing] by the Holy Spirit with an intensity that this world has never seen before on an individual and corporate level in the Church. It will be the continual release of the perfect manifestation of the Father's presence and power [love] in the earth. This is where our mind-set must be in the days ahead - as the Glorious Church. The church at large has played around long enough. There have been multiplied "plans" and "programs" in the decades past. Now the plan of God for this final hour will come to the forefront [by His Power, alone] - and it is a good one. It is - HIMSELF in the midst of a holy people!

**Related Scriptures:** John 5:37-47; 2 Corinthians 12:9; Psalm 102:15-16; Isaiah 12:2-6;

### **AUGUST 8th**

#### **THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE FATHER'S "PERFECT ORDER"**

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."And it shall come to pass in the last days, God declares, that I will pour out of My Spirit upon all mankind, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy [*telling forth the divine counsels*] and your young men shall see visions (divinely granted appearances), and your old men shall dream [*divinely suggested*] dreams. Yes, and on My menservants also and on My maidservants in those days I will pour out of My Spirit, and they shall prophesy [*telling forth the divine counsels and predicting future events pertaining especially to God's kingdom*]. And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath, blood and fire and smoking

vapor; The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the obvious day of the Lord comes--that great and notable and conspicuous and renowned [*day*]. And it shall be that whoever shall call upon the name of the Lord [*invoking, adoring, and worshiping the Lord--Christ*] shall be saved [*Joel 2:28-32.*].... Act 2:17-21 The Amplified Translation

...."For [*even the whole*] creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known [*waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship*]" .... Romans 8:19 The Amplified Translation

The days ahead shall bring forth the establishment of the Father's "perfect order" [true spiritual authorities in their perfect position within the Church] which shall produce and sustain true spiritual authority in the true spiritual environments that are being established throughout the remnant Church. This shall be "initiated" as each and every one of God's children [throughout the entire earth] who are truly seeking first the Kingdom begin to acknowledge Him in "all" their ways that "He" might direct their paths! As the children of God are faithful to do this He will either confirm their present position as being correct and give them immediate and further instructions concerning their part in the establishment of His True Church and/or He shall reveal to them the "delegated authorities" He has raised up for their "protection" and their edification. In most cases He shall lead them to His "selected" holy apostles and prophets [particularly those who have already "received" and are, thus, walking in their call to the five-fold ministry], and cause them to enter into "relationship" with them - in and by the the power and direction of the Holy Spirit. These things that I have just written have no "physical boundaries"! Each and every assignment is unique to each and every one of God's children and, thus, each and every assignment can only be revealed to them in their perfect fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber" [secret place of His presence].

### **THE GLORIOUS HANDMAIDENS [DAUGHTERS]**

The days ahead shall also bring forth the "release" of the "handmaidens" of the Lord into the "fullness" of ministry. Satan has been enabled - through the unbelief and self-exaltive practices of many men in "leadership" positions - to keep many of the women who are called to an office of ministry out of their proper place in the Lord's scheme of things. I praise the Father that this is ending - for His judgement is upon His household, and this "evil practice" is surely one of the first things that will be consumed by "Holy Fire"! It is getting very near that time wherein the Father is going to release His bondservants [sons] and His "daughters" [handmaidens] in "full force", and they shall be used to unleash a "particular devastation" on Satan and his forces that God has held back until this final hour. "Every" tradition and doctrine and "mental ascension" that has kept women in bondage in the church - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - shall be totally abolished and, because of this, vast multitudes shall be set free, and immediately turn and join in the pursuit of Satan until he is consumed [2 Samuel 22:38]!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Matthew 6:33; 1 Peter 4:17; Hebrews 12:29;

**AUGUST 9th**

**DEFINING "TREACHERY"**

...."I have been hurt by their adulterous hearts which turned away from Me, and by their eyes, which played the harlot after their idols".... Ezekiel 6:9 NASB

...."realize this, that in the last days difficult times will come. For men will be lovers of self, lovers of money, boastful, arrogant, revilers, disobedient to parents, ungrateful, unholy, unloving, irreconcilable, malicious gossips, without self-control, brutal, haters of good, treacherous, reckless, conceited, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God".... 2 Timothy 3:1-4 NASB

The dictionary defines "treacherous" in this way: faithless, traitorous, false-hearted, unfaithful, untrustworthy, inglorious, ill-intentioned. Antonyms for this word include: true, faithful, trustworthy, reliable, loving, constant, upright [righteous], true-hearted. In these various definitions one can clearly see that for a child of God to be - in any way - aligned with "treachery" is for them to be in a state of heart before the Father that finds them still holding to a degree of self-effort and self-agenda in their "service" [relationship] to Him. There are many, in this most critical hour, who still continue to hold to various traditions and false doctrines - their efforts controlled by a "spirit of legalism" [a "religious" spirit which, if adhered to, will "blind" one to the very core of their being]. This "religious spirit" - along with many others - has been used by Satan to both persecute the true servants of God, and to keep vast multitudes of God's children from both pursuing and arriving at the "true" holiness [an absolute faith working through a perfect love, manifesting continually in a perfect obedience] that is required of every last soul that would call themselves a "Christian".

**"IT IS ONLY THROUGH FAITH AND PATIENCE [PERFECT OBEDIENCE] THAT ONE SHALL INHERIT [ACQUIRE] THE PROMISE [S]"**

The perfect fulfilment [unfolding] of the Father's promises [visions and revelations of His will] - regardless of what they might be, and regardless of who or what they involve - must be entirely in His hands. And thus, it is ONLY through FAITH and PATIENCE [PERFECT OBEDIENCE] that one shall inherit [acquire] the promise [s] - and not only receive ALL that was promised, but use those blessings in such a manner as to continually bear maximum fruit for the Kingdom and in the establishment of the Glorious Church.

**HIS MAGNIFICENT GRACE AND PERFECT WISDOM**

Even though we, as a Church, have been greatly blessed with much revelation concerning the will of the Father and the Kingdom [up to this point] in these days, there will be a "flood" of revelation come forth in the midst of all those who truly love God - those who are seeking first the Kingdom. This is where an absolute trust in our loving Father is so necessary. At times, throughout my own walk over the years I "felt" I was ready for certain things that had been set

before me by the Father, but in His magnificent grace and mercy, He showed me beyond a shadow of a doubt that I was not ready to receive the blessing - nor was it HIS timing for it to come forth. In each and every case I saw His perfect wisdom concerning me in the time that His perfect unfolding came forth - and I can say, without hesitation, that He ALWAYS did things in a manner that far, far exceeded all that I ever asked or thought [and that from a position of having a revelation of His will]. If I would have gained the blessing in "my" timing I would have failed miserably - and, somehow, would have misused [abused] it [unknowingly] because of an element of self-desire that would have still remained - in my failure to remain faithful and patient before Him [in an absolute trust of Him]. This, of course, would not only have not produced the maximum fruit that I sought, it would have produced NO fruit for the Kingdom - for nothing can bear fruit for the Kingdom unless it is ENTIRELY in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Leviticus 11:44-45; John 15:5; John 6:63; Romans 7:18;

### AUGUST 10th

#### **WHATEVER DOES NOT PROCEED FROM AN ABSOLUTE FAITH WORKING THROUGH A PERFECT LOVE AND THEN CARRIED OUT IN "PERFECT OBEDIENCE - IS SIN!**

...."For whatever does not originate and proceed from faith is sin [*whatever is done without a conviction of its approval by God is sinful*]".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation

...."And, beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [*if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us*], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [*watchfully*] obey His orders [*observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us*] and [*habitually*] practice what is pleasing to Him. And this is His order (His command, His injunction): that we should believe in (put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on) the name of His Son Jesus Christ (the Messiah), and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us. All who keep His commandments [*who obey His orders and follow His plan, live and continue to live, to stay and*] abide in Him, and He in them. [*They let Christ be a home to them and they are the home of Christ.*] And by this we know and understand and have the proof that He [*really*] lives and makes His home in us: by the [*Holy*] Spirit Whom He has given us".... 1 John 3:21-24 The Amplified Translation

...."You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues".... Psalms 31:20 NASB

Perhaps the greatest problem in the church right now is the fact that many refuse to call sin, "sin" and unrighteousness motivation, unrighteous! If one is not honest before the Father and His Word, and they are not desirous of living a life pleasing to Him then they shall surely be deceived into believing that they are "sinless" [righteously motivated] - while, in reality, they remain in

bondage to sin [unrighteous motivation]. Always remember: Whatever does not proceed from an absolute faith working through a perfect love [and then carried out in "perfect obedience] - is sin! Any "presumption" [a wilful and consistent leaning upon one's own understanding - leading to words and actions] on the part of a believer indicates rebelliousness in the heart towards God! We must learn to "wait" upon God [as in a "waiter" at a fine restaurant] in order to both seek and find in the presence of God that which we are called to. We should - IN NO WAY - be seeking for "work to do" that is apart from God - because if we do Satan will see to it that we find it. We must be "sent" by God in ALL that we do - from start to finish! There is a great deal of lawlessness and rebelliousness in the church and it is certain that it shall be dealt with by God in this most critical hour in Church history.

**ONLY AFTER ONE HAS A REVELATION OF THE AUTHORITY OF GOD - AND HAS LEARNED OBEDIENCE TO THAT AUTHORITY - CAN THEY LEAD THE CHILDREN OF GOD INTO THE NARROW PATH OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE**

Why do people "band together" [the conspiracies of men] in their carnality and rebelliousness, and come against those who are walking in the narrow way? Because they have a "common purpose" and that is to justify their words and actions in the "flesh" - actions that are a product of their own selfish desire and self-agenda. But, on the positive side, as the children of God give themselves "wholly" to Him [and, thus, place His Word as the supreme and sole authority in their lives], and as they seek for nothing but to do His will in His way THEN, in their "one accord" [true unity], the power of God will be freely poured forth throughout the earth and the spirit of rebellion that has bound many shall be put to flight and driven from His church! One who has "met" God - and who, thus, has an "abiding" revelation of His authority will have their eyes opened wide in this most glorious hour to see that which has its origin in the Spirit of obedience, and that which has its origin in lawlessness - first in themselves and THEN in others. With this wonderful gift of discernment comes the great responsibility of walking in love at ALL times - NEVER seeking to exalt oneself - and NEVER taking any offense at anything done to them. Only after one has a revelation of the authority of God [and has learned obedience to that authority] can they lead the children of God onto the narrow path of perfect obedience [the highway of holiness] [Isaiah 35:8-10]. In other words, the delegated authority cannot in any way, lead the children of God into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ, apart from their own obedience and continued walking in the light [love] of God. To the degree that one walks in perfect obedience it is to that degree that they shall be used powerfully to "influence" [in the power of the Holy Spirit] others to a life of absolute consecration and obedience - for it is certain that ALL of God's power and authority [resurrection life and Ascension life] flows through the gateway of the Cross - and the Spirit thereof [2 Corinthians 4:7-12] -without exception.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Matthew 7:7; 1 Corinthians 1:18; Philippians 3:7-15;

**AUGUST 11th**

**A "DISTINCT" CHANGE IN "SPIRITUAL CLIMATE"**

...."So Jesus said again, I assure you, most solemnly I tell you, that I Myself am the Door for the sheep. All others who came [as such] before Me are thieves and robbers, but the [true] sheep did not listen to and obey them. I am the Door; anyone who enters in through Me will be saved (will live). He will come in and he will go out [freely], and will find pasture. The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance (to the full, till it overflows)".... John 10:7-10 The Amplified Translation

The change in "spiritual climate" has already begun to manifest in the midst of God's people and it has two distinct and different results. On the one hand, I am seeing a growing and compassionate love "intensify" between those who are seeking to carry out the "fullness" of the Father's plan, and this burning love and holy passion for each other will continue to grow right up to the time we depart this earth. In this "perfect climate" [true spiritual environment] those who are walking in the place of "true" authority will be clearly recognized by God's people as representing Him. Thus, as they [God's people] begin to partake of the true "ministries" the Father has raised up for their edification, there will be an "explosion" of revelation knowledge "imparted" [to all those who have been faithful to guard their heart with all diligence through the seemingly "lean years"]. This "reception" of the incorruptible and anointed Word - and the supernatural growth in Christ which is its perfect fruit - will have only been made possible by the faithful and continual "cultivation" of the ground [heart] within through the continual work of the Cross. This "faithful and continual cultivation" will have produced a very "fertile soil" deep within that will be the perfect catalyst for the aforementioned "explosion" of Light, Life, Power and Love that will "radically elevate" ALL those whose heart is wholly given into a position of great authority [the constant manifestation of the fullness of Christ's authority abiding within them] in the earth. This true and absolute authority will THEN begin to manifest through these obedient ones in "every" detail of their lives - from the most seemingly mundane chores or situations to standing before kings and other high government authorities. The end result of all these things will be that the GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM shall be "truly" ministered to the entire earth in great power and glory and, THEN, we shall depart!

### **THE CALL TO FORSAKE "ALL" SELF-RELIANCE [SELF-SUFFICIENCY]**

On the other hand, I am seeing [in and by the Holy Spirit] a growing stubbornness and reluctance in many to "go on" into the deeper things of the Holy Spirit - a "going on" that will be necessary for our very "survival" in the earth in this time. This "survival" is by no means just a "getting by" - although this is a "mind-set" that, up until this time, has kept many children of God in a place "far below" the "experience" of walking [abiding] in the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. To remain in this position will not only preclude one from entering into the "fullness" of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that they are called to; it will also leave that "reluctant one" in a most dangerous position - a position that leaves them "wide open" to the destructive attacks of Satan and his forces. This is a most serious business, and there is but a "little time" for one to set aside "every last element" of "self-desire" and the reluctance to enter "fully" into the life of the Cross, that is its spontaneous, and deadly, by-product. In what I feel is a gross understatement even as I write:

## **THIS IS NO TIME TO HOLD TO "ANY" FORM OF "SELF-RELIANCE" AND THE REBELLION [STUBBORNNESS] THAT IS ITS ROOT**

for God is moving forth powerfully to judge ALL that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] in the midst of His people - and it is from this purifying work that a "spotless and unblemished" [Glorious] Church will begin to take flight. In essence we, as the children of God, have the opportunity to choose in this time which "climate" [environment] we truly desire through the heart position we "maintain". Will it be the precious rain of the Father's love pouring down and into our hearts - encompassing and flooding our entire being - and the "open heaven" [peace, joy, love, prosperity and wisdom that is its perfect and spontaneous by-product. Or will this great fire of God's presence - that is even now beginning to pour forth in the midst of His people - "find" ground that is apart from Christ within? and, thus, cause a great fear [not reverence] and "recoiling" from the very One whose only desire is to hold them close. Let us, as the children of God, measure fully and properly [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit] the reality of the "spiritual climate" that is now upon us. For the failure to do will most surely lead to great devastation and loss at the hands of the Enemy.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:46; 1 Peter 4:17; John 15:5; Ephesians 5:27;

**AUGUST 12th**

### **"ALL" WORKS SHALL BE MADE EVIDENT BY HOLY FIRE IN THIS HOUR**

...."According to the grace (the special endowment for my task) of God bestowed on me, like a skillful architect and master builder I laid [*the*] foundation, and now another [*man*] is building upon it. But let each [*man*] be careful how he builds upon it, For no other foundation can anyone lay than that which is [*already*] laid, which is Jesus Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). But if anyone builds upon the Foundation, whether it be with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, The work of each [*one*] will become [*plainly, openly*] known (shown for what it is); for the day [*of Christ*] will disclose and declare it, because it will be revealed with fire, and the fire will test and critically appraise the character and worth of the work each person has done. If the work which any person has built on this Foundation [*any product of his efforts whatever*] survives [*this test*], he will get his reward. But if any person's work is burned up [*under the test*], he will suffer the loss [*of it all, losing his reward*], though he himself will be saved, but only as [*one who has passed*] through fire. [*Job 23:10.*]".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-15 The Amplified Translation

...."In that day the Branch of the Lord shall be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the land shall be excellent and lovely to those of Israel who have escaped. [*Jer. 23:5; 33:15; Zech. 3:8; 6:12.*] And he who is left in Zion and remains in Jerusalem will be called holy, everyone who is recorded for life in Jerusalem and for eternal life, [*Joel 3:17; Phil. 4:3.*] After the Lord has washed away the [*moral*] filth of the daughters of Zion [*pride, vanity, haughtiness*] and has purged the bloodstains of Jerusalem from the midst of it by the spirit and blast of judgment and by the spirit and blast of burning and sifting. And the Lord will create over the whole site, over

every dwelling place of Mount Zion and over her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day and the shining of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory shall be a canopy (a defense of divine love and protection). And there shall be a pavilion for shade in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge and a shelter from storm and from rain".... Isaiah 4:2-6 The Amplified Translation

...."In the way of righteousness is life, And in its pathway there is no death" [no death can stand]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

The chief characteristic of the "Revival of Revivals" [the former and the latter rains] that is about to come on the earth as a "flood" will be Holy Fire. It will be a blazing inferno [in and by the Holy Spirit] that will both expose and consume "all" that is apart from Christ. This "same" Spirit of judgement and burning shall bless to a continually greater degree [and "multiply" superabundantly] "all" those "works" that have been carried out in Christ. There are many who - up until this time - have continually quoted the Scriptures [and built churches and "ministries" that appear good] but because of their failure to obey the Father's call to close and intimate fellowship with Him [and His Word] on a continual basis the "spirit" behind the words they have spoken [or even preached] promotes a casualness and worldliness that keeps those they "minister" to [the sheep] in a state of "unpreparedness" for what is about to happen. The Father, in His perfect love, is about to rectify this situation [which is rampant in the church at large] by His great and awesome power.

### **THE FATHER WILL LEAVE "NO DOUBT"**

All those in "leadership" who have maintained "fellowship with the world" and its ways shall be made great "signs and wonders" in the midst of God's people. The Father will leave "no doubt" as to the origin of - and the motivation behind - their self-serving, vainglorious efforts and "words". This will cause a holy reverence and a deep spirit of consecration to fall upon those who truly love God, and a holy terror - "a certain terrifying expectation of judgement, and the fury of a fire which will consume the adversaries" [Hebrews 10:27] upon all those who do not. As soon as this "powerful and thorough judgement" begins to manifest in the midst of the household of God "all" those whose hearts are truly towards God will immediately realize the deadly course they were on and, thus, in great numbers they will "flee unrighteousness" - at every turn - and enter into the pure work of God - and their part in the establishment of the Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church. All those who go on sinning "wilfully" after receiving [hearing] the knowledge of the truth [revealed knowledge of God's Word and the Kingdom] shall "begin" to perish at the hands of Satan and His forces because of their lack of revealed knowledge of the Truth [Hosea 4:6] - a "lack" that is the spontaneous fruit of their stubbornness and rebellion.

### **A SPIRIT OF "STRONG" DELUSION**

Any child of God who chooses to remain "attached" to the world instead of the Word in this last hour will leave themselves "wide open" to a spirit of "strong" delusion - and, thus, they



will "allow" themselves to be deceived into "believing" that they are the "true" servants of God. This spirit of "strong" delusion will captivate them so thoroughly that they shall immediately set out to "destroy" all those who do not hold to their "beliefs and doctrines". This is the same spirit of anti-Christ that is even now working in the "world" to effect the preparation for the advent of "the" Anti-Christ and the pull is increasing - drawing in vast multitudes of "unsuspecting" people [due to their apathy in spiritual matters]. Up until this time, the spirits of anti-Christ and the hierarchy of "religious spirits" that sit under them have been "allowed" to work in the "church" but now the Father is sending forth this next wave of His holy apostles and prophets on a "search and destroy" mission with a view to driving these evil spirits out of the midst of all those who truly love Him - and, thus, a great "dividing" [separation] shall take place [Malachi 3:18]. This "dividing" will at first be looked upon as disunity and strife BUT, as the "smoke" clears, it will become evident that all these events had been ordered perfectly by the hand of the Father, Himself, and, as the True [Glorious] Church begins to "multiply" daily it shall quickly become evident that there is no "force" on earth that can stand in Her "path".

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"ALL THINGS DONE IN MY CHURCH IN THIS LAST HOUR SHALL HAVE AS THEIR "CHIEF CHARACTERISTIC" THE "POWER" OF MY PRESENCE"**

*...."As My handmaidens and bondservants go forth in perfect obedience the anointing that abides within them shall flow forth with great power, and it shall "slay" all of the "plans of men" [of the flesh] that it confronts. You have heard, in the past, of many examples in times of revival wherein My Spirit powerfully convicted those with "any" opposition in their heart towards My will, but truly I say to you, what you shall see, as I send forth My holy apostles and prophets in this last hour, shall be unmatched in the annals of history. And, thus, shall a "quick work" be done in the midst of My people, and My judgement[s] shall separate all those who truly love Me and all those who do not! All things done in My Church in this last hour shall have as their "chief characteristic" the "power" of My presence - a Power [Love] that knows NO bounds, and that will not settle for anything less than a "spotless and unblemished Church!"....*

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 2:23-32; James 4:4; 1 Peter 4:17;

**AUGUST 13th**

**"STORM WARNINGS"**

*...."For you have not come [as did the Israelites in the wilderness] to a [material] mountain that can be touched, [a mountain] that is ablaze with fire, and to gloom and darkness and a raging storm, And to the blast of a trumpet and a voice whose words make the listeners beg that nothing more be said to them. [Exod. 19:12-22; 20:18-21; Deut. 4:11, 12; 5:22-27.] For they could not bear the command that was given: If even a wild animal touches the mountain, it shall be stoned to death. [Exod. 19:12, 13.] In fact, so awful and terrifying was the [phenomenal] sight that Moses said, I am terrified (aghast and trembling with fear). [Deut. 9:19.] But rather, you*

have come to Mount Zion, even to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to countless multitudes of angels in festal gathering, And to the church (assembly) of the Firstborn who are registered [*as citizens*] in heaven, and to the God Who is Judge of all, and to the spirits of the righteous (the redeemed in heaven) who have been made perfect, And to Jesus, the Mediator (Go-between, Agent) of a new covenant, and to the sprinkled blood which speaks [*of mercy*], a better and nobler and more gracious message than the blood of Abel [*which cried out for vengeance*]. [*Gen. 4:10.*] So see to it that you do not reject Him or refuse to listen to and heed Him Who is speaking [*to you now*]. For if they [*the Israelites*] did not escape when they refused to listen and heed Him Who warned and divinely instructed them [*here*] on earth [*revealing with heavenly warnings His will*], how much less shall we escape if we reject and turn our backs on Him Who cautions and admonishes [*us*] from heaven? Then [*at Mount Sinai*] His voice shook the earth, but now He has given a promise: Yet once more I will shake and make tremble not only the earth but also the [*starry*] heavens. [*Hag. 2:6.*] Now this expression, Yet once more, indicates the final removal and transformation of all [*that can be*] shaken - that is, of that which has been created - in order that what cannot be shaken may remain and continue. [*Ps. 102:26.*] Let us therefore, receiving a kingdom that is firm and stable and cannot be shaken, offer to God pleasing service and acceptable worship, with modesty and pious care and godly fear and awe; For our God [*is indeed*] a consuming fire. [*Deut. 4:24.*]".... Hebrews 12:18-29 The Amplified Translation

...."For to everyone who has will more be given, and he will be furnished richly so that he will have an abundance; but from the one who does not have, even what he does have will be taken away".... Matthew 25:29 The Amplified Translation

We have often heard throughout the years that "everything that can be shaken will be shaken". Many have passed that off lightly - "thinking" that somehow they are "above" such things. Thus, it becomes some sort of spiritual "cliche" in the midst of the "self-righteous". What this word clearly states is that EVERY child of God on the face of the earth shall experience an all-consuming "shaking" [for the purpose of awakening and purification and separation] before the end of this age - beginning with the judgement that has already begun in the "household". The "apostolic anointing" [whose chief characteristic is Christ all in all and holy fire] now beginning to be released shall cause a very intense and "drastic" escalation in these proceedings. Many of the "storm-warnings" that have proceeded forth from the Throne Room in this hour, warn not only of the "physical" [or natural] storms [calamities] but of "emotional storms", also. As the fire of God hits that which is apart from Christ in the midst of those who have held to stubbornness and rebellion great times of turmoil will be the spontaneous result - times of turmoil [intensity and shaking] that will lay bare any ground of "self-desire" - and the "fear of man" that has been "maintained" through a consistent refusal to separate themselves from the world. It is because of this consistent refusal of many to separate themselves unto God that they are not "renewed" in their mind to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, thus, continue to serve "self". All those whose hearts are truly toward God shall readily and immediately give up any "fallow ground" and, in a spirit of deep repentance, set aside or cast down whatever is necessary in each individual case - and, in doing so, enter into holiness.

## THE "SHAKING" HAS BEGUN

Indeed, those who refuse to let go of their stubbornness and rebelliousness will surely bear the brunt of an emotional "storm" that shall lay them low [humble them] very quickly and thoroughly. It would be very difficult to describe this shaking other than to say that when it begins in an individual's life and ministry, what previously stood will not stand [what "seemed" to work before will not work now] and, thus, those who have forged their own path and "built" their own "fortress" [security] - having been deceived by the Evil One and his forces into "thinking" that their labours are pleasing to God - shall reap a harvest that will reveal the "vain futility" of their self-serving words and actions.

### To summarize:

Whatever is apart from the Anointed One and His Anointing [the Holy Spirit] is coming down and not with a gentle descent, but rather with a crashing thud that will surely "smash" the fragile and transparent works of a vainglorious [self-seeking] imagination and self-exaltive heart. For many years now warning after warning after warning has been released from the Throne Room concerning the call to walk by faith and not by "sight" and, for the most part, [UP UNTIL THIS TIME] these exhortations and admonitions to enter into the life of holiness have gone unheeded by vast multitudes of God's children - especially in our society where the quest for "self-sufficiency" is still the prime mode of operation, even in many of the so-called "spiritual circles". Those who have been given the most [revelation], and yet still refuse to lay everything down shall fall the farthest and the hardest. There will be many surprises [even "shocks"] in this hour as ALL unrighteousness is uncovered in the church. Let us be those who take heed to the words coming from the Throne Room in this most critical hour and, thus, truly lay our entire lives and ministries down on the altar before the One Who died that we might no longer live for ourselves to ANY degree.

"**drastic**" - extremely severe or extensive;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; 1 Peter 5:5b-10; 2 Timothy 2:26; 2 Corinthians 5:15;

**AUGUST 14th**

### **ALL "TRUE" SUBMISSION IS THE SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT OF AN "ABIDING" LOVE**

...."Obey your spiritual leaders and submit to them [*continually recognizing their authority over you*], for they are constantly keeping watch over your souls and guarding your spiritual welfare, as men who will have to render an account [*of their trust*]. [*Do your part to*] let them do this with gladness and not with sighing and groaning, for that would not be profitable to you [*either*]".... Hebrews 13:17 The Amplified Translation

One of the chief manifestations of this judgement of the Father upon His household will be

just what many "true" delegated authorities have already encountered as they have continually sought to walk in love and obedience in the midst of God's people - and that is: they will be "accused" of not being "submissive" [and even of being in outright rebellion against the "authorities" that be]. In reality, their sustained walking in love [obedience] towards those in authority who are "held captive" by any degree of "self-desire" is already "perfect submission" to them- before the Father and His Word. What many children of God fail to realize is that - first and foremost - we are called to an abiding and perfect obedience before the Throne of Grace. While we are most certainly called to "submit" to one another; that "submission" is ALWAYS the spontaneous by-product of a heart that is "filled" with the love of God - and, if the "authorities" in question clearly depart from the will of God then we must not "obey" their directives for that would only lead us outside of the will of God ourselves. Rather, we must fall on our face before the Father, and do whatever is necessary on their behalf - both spiritually [prayer] and outwardly [physical obedience to instruction of the Holy Spirit] - in order that they might be brought to the place of a deep and thorough repentance through a "revelation" of the Truth. This is true submission, and this is true love - and perfect obedience to the command to "love one another" at all cost to ourselves.

**WHEN GOD SPEAKS CERTAIN DIRECTIONS TO THE CHURCH HE WILL SPEAK NOT ONLY TO THE PASTOR BUT THERE WILL BE A CONFIRMATION OF THAT VISION IN THE HEART OF OTHERS IN THE MIDST OF THE CONGREGATION**

This is why there is such a great danger in "conforming" to the thoughts and plans of "flesh and blood" to ANY degree. If one "chooses" to follow after the plans of man [through a holding to the "fear of man" THEN they will SURELY be caught in a snare. We, as obedient and loving children, must always seek - with ALL of our heart and strength - to "abide" in revelation knowledge. For it is from the place of revelation that ALL true unity and "one accord" come about - and, it is also from this place of a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that the Glorious Church will be perfectly established in this hour. In these days the true [holy] apostles will play a most important role in establishing the hearts of God's children in the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ - for it is from this position [and this position alone] that one enters into the FULLNESS of the "ministry" [Kingdom-position] the Father created them to walk in from before the foundations of the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17;

**AUGUST 15th**

**THE SPIRIT OF DENOMINATIONALISM**

**[Part 1 of 4]**

**"EXPLOSIONS"**

...."And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb and because of the word of

their testimony, and they did not love their life even when faced with death".... Revelation 12:11 NASB

...."I THEREFORE, the prisoner for the Lord, appeal to and beg you to walk (lead a life) worthy of the [divine] calling to which you have been called [with behavior that is a credit to the summons to God's service, Living as becomes you] with complete lowliness of mind (humility) and meekness (unselfishness, gentleness, mildness), with patience, bearing with one another and making allowances because you love one another. Be eager and strive earnestly to guard and keep the harmony and oneness of [and produced by] the Spirit in the binding power of peace. [There is] one body and one Spirit - just as there is also one hope [that belongs] to the calling you received - [There is] one Lord, one faith, one baptism, One God and Father of [us] all, Who is above all [Sovereign over all], pervading all and [living] in [us] all".... Ephesians 4:1-6 The Amplified Translation

It is nearing the time when certain "spiritual explosions" will begin to manifest in the physical realm. These "explosions" [release of "specific" anointings and "gifts"] will immediately begin to re-route the course of "vast multitudes" in the church who [up until now] have "maintained" a position of "comfortability" - and, thus, have ignored the strong call to the life of faith [love - obedience - self-denial] that has been issued forth from the Throne Room. Many seem to be caught up in different "controversies" concerning the "true" Christian life but what they do not realize is that due to the lateness of the hour, and the desire of the Father for the Church to finally become ALL that she was created to be, in Christ, they shall need to become "partakers" of the divine nature [2 Peter 1:2-4] - not only to carry out the fullness of the call upon their lives and ministries, but just to "survive" [gloriously overcome] in the earth in this hour.

### **THE "DENOMINATIONAL STRUCTURE" - IN ITS MANY FORMS - HAS SERVED ONLY TO KEEP VAST NUMBERS "AFFIXED" TO A STRONG "SELF-DEPENDENCE**

Thank God for ANY righteous work carried out in the history of the church at large BUT, it must be clearly understood by every last child of God that it was NEVER the Father's plan at any time in the last two thousand years for ANY Christian to be doing anything else other than His will in their time on earth. UP UNTIL THIS TIME [*due to an adherence to the doctrines of men and demons - through a self-serving, "mental ascent" to the Word of God*] instead of setting vast numbers of captives "totally free" to serve the Lord, the "denominational structure" [in its many forms] has served only to keep vast numbers "affixed" to a strong "self-dependence" which seeks to find "all" of its sufficiency [spiritual and otherwise] - in the soulish nature [Gk. "psuche"]. Because of these things, Satan and his forces "maintain" control over the lives of these "self-sufficient" ones - a "control" that is necessary in order for him to keep them in a position of "powerlessness" [and therefore ignorant to the fact that they are being used by him to carry out his schemes - schemes that use them to come against those who are truly serving the Father and His Word from a burning love abiding deep within their heart]. We must get ready and stay ready at all cost to ourselves in this time - as never before! Let us be found humbling ourselves in the presence of God in

this hour - on a continual basis. For it is ONLY in this way that we will continually rise above the pull of the "organizations of man" to enter into our true Kingdom-position, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 3:17; 2 Timothy 2:26; 2 Timothy 3:1-7;

**AUGUST 16th**

## **THE SPIRIT OF DENOMINATIONALISM**

**[Part 2 of 4]**

### **THE "SPIRIT OF DENOMINATIONALISM" AND "THE SPIRIT OF ANTICHRIST"**

...."And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb and because of the word of their testimony, and they did not love their life even when faced with death".... Revelation 12:11  
NASB

...."I THEREFORE, the prisoner for the Lord, appeal to and beg you to walk (lead a life) worthy of the [divine] calling to which you have been called [with behavior that is a credit to the summons to God's service, Living as becomes you] with complete lowliness of mind (humility) and meekness (unselfishness, gentleness, mildness), with patience, bearing with one another and making allowances because you love one another. Be eager and strive earnestly to guard and keep the harmony and oneness of [and produced by] the Spirit in the binding power of peace. [There is] one body and one Spirit--just as there is also one hope [that belongs] to the calling you received-- [There is] one Lord, one faith, one baptism, One God and Father of [us] all, Who is above all [Sovereign over all], pervading all and [living] in [us] all".... Ephesians 4:1-6 The Amplified Translation

The deeper I get into carrying out the will of the Father the more I realize the futility of not only the aforementioned "denominational structure", but of EVERY word or action that issues forth from one's "own" understanding [the mind of the "flesh"]. It should not be surprising to us to find out that the very spirit behind all of this "organization of men" is the spirit of antiChrist [anti + the Anointed One and His Anointing] - the same spirit that the apostle John warned the early church of some 1,940 years ago. "Denominationalism" is defined as the exalting of ANY name above the name of Jesus in "spirit" [spirit of idolatry and spirit of self-exaltation etc]. This "religious spirit" [the spirit of denominationalism] has held the church in bondage for nearly two thousand years in its various forms - each new and successive work of God neatly categorized into its own "denomination" [fellowship] or "movement" - through a "spirit of mental ascension" on behalf of many who STARTED OUT in the Spirit, but soon settled onto a "fleshly" plateau. With a view to these things, the Father is releasing a vision [revelation] of the True [Local - Glorious] Church in this last hour through His holy apostles and prophets. This is a Church that is both "foundationalized" and sustained by revelation knowledge - and the faith, love and obedience that are its spontaneous by-product.

## **"DENOMINATIONS" - AN ABOMINATION TO THE HEART OF THE FATHER**

"Denominations" never were - or never will be - part of the true plan of the Father for the Glorious Church and the Kingdom. This will become VERY evident in the coming days and weeks! In this time, many are being called out of ANY form of "religious structure" that they have been in [involved with] and the Father is leading them to - and connecting them with - CERTAIN handmaidens and bondservants in order for them to enter into the proper "spiritual environment" - a spiritual environment that will promote the perfect spiritual growth necessary for them to fulfil their precious destiny, in Christ. A key statement from here on in is: "Christ ALL in ALL"! Failure to "wholly" adhere to this absolute truth and Kingdom principle [which is the very essence of ALL true apostolic ministry] in ALL that we say and do will, "ultimately", [unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming] result in a form of absolute judgement as things continue to accelerate daily on every front in these most critical days.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 5:13-18; Ephesians 1:17-23;

**AUGUST 17th**

### **THE SPIRIT OF DENOMINATIONALISM**

**[Part 3 of 4]**

#### **THE "PLATEAU" OF RESPECTABILITY AND THE COMFORT "THAT KILLS"**

...."And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb and because of the word of their testimony, and they did not love their life even when faced with death".... Revelation 12:11 NASB

...."I THEREFORE, the prisoner for the Lord, appeal to and beg you to walk (lead a life) worthy of the [divine] calling to which you have been called [with behavior that is a credit to the summons to God's service, Living as becomes you] with complete lowliness of mind (humility) and meekness (unselfishness, gentleness, mildness), with patience, bearing with one another and making allowances because you love one another. Be eager and strive earnestly to guard and keep the harmony and oneness of [and produced by] the Spirit in the binding power of peace. [There is] one body and one Spirit--just as there is also one hope [that belongs] to the calling you received-- [There is] one Lord, one faith, one baptism, One God and Father of [us] all, Who is above all [Sovereign over all], pervading all and [living] in [us] all".... Ephesians 4:1-6 The Amplified Translation

In these days, the Father is moving powerfully to convict and enlighten every last pastor who is truly seeking to walk in the fullness of their calling and destiny, in Christ. But many have refused to "let go" of the last vestiges of "denominationalism" [and the spirit thereof], and I will say this: regardless of how high - or great - the calling on a pastor's life and ministry, they will

NOT enter into the "fullness" of that calling until every last ounce of ground that a "spirit of denominationalism" has been working from is consumed by Holy Fire. I have seen a "few" of these pastors refuse to "let go" and they are being GREATLY used by Satan to hinder the very vision and dream that they themselves have received from God concerning the establishment of the Glorious Church - having reached a certain "plateau" of respectability and the comfort "that kills" through a holding to the "fear of man" and the soul-gratifying "approval" that is found therein. They will not receive the last wave of apostles and prophets [and the words they speak] because the anointing upon these handmaidens and bondservants "flies right in the face" of EVERYTHING that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] and, thus, every ground of "self-desire" is exposed upon contact with the anointing upon God's holy vessels. They have two choices - and only two. They can either receive these "vessels" whole-heartedly, in which case they will quickly be "elevated", and enter into the fullness of the Father's plan for their fellowship - or they will have to reject these vessels of light [divine revelation] and truth and separate themselves from them - by word and deed. This immediately "allows" Satan and the forces of darkness to penetrate the heart of not only the pastor - and those in "league" with them - but also, tragically, the precious sheep in their care. We, as the children of God, can ill afford to ignore any aspect of the Father's provision for the establishment of His Church in this hour. For to do so will lead one directly into the deep darkness and death that is so rapidly consuming the "world" [Isaiah 60:2] - and the "hearts" of all those who choose to "live" [abide] there [rather than the Kingdom of God].

### **NO "OLD WINESKINS"**

There will be no "old wineskins" [or even any "part" of them unless purified and resurrected through holy fire] "usable" in the foundation and establishing of the Glorious Church. Anything and everything under a "spirit of denominationalism" must be cast into the fire. Even certain glorious aspects of the "past movements" can no longer be "held to". These "movements" of the past were but a glimpse and a "stepping stone" towards the fullness of the Father's will for the Church, but now it has become a most dangerous habit for one to linger on any kind of spiritual "plateau" or platform they have forged in their own strength from the "blessings" [revelation] of the past. Every child of God must come to know that the only way that we can both properly thank the Father [fully] and bear "maximum" fruit in handling the "blessings" that have been bestowed upon us in the past is to "carry on" and move forward in an abiding and perfect obedience. It is ONLY in this way that "decay" [unrighteous motivation and darkness] will be prevented from entering into one's life and ministry. I have seen firsthand how Satan has hindered - and even [UP UNTIL NOW] stopped "certain" key moves and "ministries" of God. The day has come, however, that every piece of "ground" the Evil One has been able to use shall be removed from the midst of God's people [those who are truly seeking Him] - and, thus, every last detail of the Father's will for the advent of a "spotless and unblemished" Church shall "begin" to come to pass in an accelerated manner in this hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 23:10-12; Galatians 6:7-8;

**AUGUST 18th**



## THE SPIRIT OF DENOMINATIONALISM

### [Part 4 of 4]

#### A TRUE "SPIRITUAL PARADOX"

..."Your word is a lamp to my feet And a light to my path".... Psalms 119:105 NASB

..."ARISE [*from the depression and prostration in which circumstances have kept you--rise to a new life*!] Shine (be radiant with the glory of the Lord), for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you! [*Zech. 8:23.*] For behold, darkness shall cover the earth, and dense darkness [*all*] peoples, but the Lord shall arise upon you [*O Jerusalem*], and His glory shall be seen on you. [*Isa. 60:19-22; Mal. 4:2; Rev. 21:2, 3.*] And nations shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising. [*Isa. 2:2, 3; Jer. 3:17.*] ".... Isaiah 60:1-3 The Amplified Translation

It is a true spiritual paradox that we find ourselves experiencing in this last hour:

*While it is "late" [as far as the Father's plan for a "spotless and unblemished" Church] it is still "early" AND while it is still "early" it is very "late"!*

I strongly encourage all those who are diligently seeking their "proper position" in the Glorious Church to hold fast to their course, in and by the Holy Spirit, and KNOW that while they may "feel" that "time" has passed them by [as far as them fulfilling all that the Father has called them to], in reality, it is still "early" - and as they continue on in their diligence they cannot fail to enter into the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. The greatest mistake one can make in this area is to "survey" the situation as it stands in many areas of the church and attempt to fit themselves into that "old wineskin" [denominational structure]. The Glorious Church will be both established and sustained by "revelation knowledge" and the pure and unadulterated wisdom of God, alone, in our remaining time in this dispensation. Which means if one is to enter into their proper spiritual [and physical] positioning they MUST enter into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis - for it is in that place that revelation flows forth from the heart of the Father in the Throne Room to light our path.

#### **HARDNESS OF HEART PRODUCES AN INSENSITIVITY TO THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

Let every child of God draw near to the Father and His Word in this time in order that they might begin to walk by faith [revelation]. For while it is yet "early" [in a spiritual sense] for all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the highest plans and most holy purposes of the Father, it is very, very late for all those who have "allowed" their hearts to become hardened to ANY degree. This "hardness of heart" is producing an "insensitivity" to the voice of the Holy Spirit, Who is continually "urging" them to repent, and come into a "full knowledge" of the Father's will and purpose for their lives and ministries. In this final hour, the "inability" to hear the voice of

the Holy Spirit [and, therefore one ignorant of the Father's Will and Satan's schemes] will result in an "open attack" by the Evil One and his forces upon the stubborn and rebellious children, while a "sensitive heart" [one that will continually yield to the gentle urgings of the Spirit of God] will "abide" in perfect peace and joy, and shall experience an "open heaven" even in the midst of the greatest darkness and turmoil this "world" has seen - up until this time.

### **THE "WORLD" AND ITS "SYSTEMS" ARE PERISHING RAPIDLY**

In this hour, many in the "world" will begin to come to us [the remnant Church] when they begin to see that we have the better way [love, divine prosperity, life, peace, joy etc.]. Therefore, it is of great importance for us to "allow" [trust] the Father to have complete authority in ALL of our "decisions". UP UNTIL THIS TIME, the "world" [the Devil] has "dictated" to the church to a great degree - NOW, we shall move - both individually and corporately - to show the "world" [those who dwell within the "confines" of that system] that we truly have the BETTER WAY. We cannot afford to bow our knee to "anything" that does not proceed forth from the Throne Room of God [the revealed knowledge of His will] in this most critical hour. For there is much to be done, and the Father desires to use us as great "signs and wonders" in the midst of a "crooked and perverse" generation - a generation lost and chained [bound] to an ever deepening darkness. There is only one escape from this darkness and that is the "entrance" of the Word of God [the Living Christ] into their hearts and minds.

#### **A WORD:**

#### **Always remember:**

What one is "clothed" with on the inside will define what they are clothed with on the outside, and what they are "clothed" with on the outside will "demonstrate" the deepest state of one's heart towards the Father and His will.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 2:14-15; Proverbs 3:5-6; John 10:10;

### **AUGUST 19th**

#### **THE "TWO" COMPONENTS OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE REVISITED**

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven; but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven. Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness'.... Matthew 7:21-23 NASB

From verse 21 we see clearly that the people Jesus is speaking of here are born-again believers, and the "kingdom of Heaven" mentioned here is referring to the Kingdom of God

within us [as opposed to our "eternal" destiny]. Jesus said, that "He who does the will of My Father, who is in Heaven" and, from these words, we again see the clear call for perfect obedience. In verse 22 we see an example of the sin of presumption. All of these people were doing [and had done] the prophesying, the casting out of demons and, "in His name", performing many miracles that were commanded in the Great Commission - so then, where is the problem? "Outwardly", these believers "appear" to have been in the center of God's will, but there is obviously something lacking for the Lord to rebuke them. "Then I will declare to them I never knew you", speaks of the fact that they did not have that "close and intimate fellowship" with Him that is required - and which can only be experienced from the position of a heart that is "wholly given" to the Father and His Word - and, thus, is entirely [and continually] submitted to His authority. Once again we see the need for the children of God to have a revelation of the two components of "perfect" obedience:

1. to have the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] - which these people did as the Church is called to do these things in His name,

**BUT**

2. there is a second part, and this is where these people missed God! They did not hear the "voice" NOR discern the "unction" of the Holy Spirit.

It was not because they could not hear His voice, but because they did not "truly desire" to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit in the pursuit of their "own" path and agenda! Every believer must learn this truth: that for every ounce of revealed knowledge God blesses them with they must wait on Him to - through the power and unction of His Spirit - apply His wisdom and, thus, show them "how" and "when" to apply the knowledge [revelation of His Will] that they have been blessed with!

### **THE PATH OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE IS THE "NARROW WAY"**

One may think that this is a very "fine line" [and indeed it is] but the path of perfect obedience IS the "narrow way" that is spoken of in Matthew 7:13 - and, in this last hour, it shall be a "stumbling block" that many trip over because of their failure to give their hearts "wholly" to the One who purchased them that they might no longer live for themselves, but entirely for God. It is only the "desire" to walk on the narrow path that will allow [empower] one to - for any "carnal" desire, no matter how small, will cause one to take their eyes off Jesus, and veer to the right or to the left of the "highway of holiness".

**IF WE ARE NOT IN A POSITION TO HEAR THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT  
THEN WE ARE IN A POSITION TO HEAR THE VOICE OF SATAN AND THE  
"WORLD"**

Jesus then goes on to say, "depart from me, you who practice lawlessness". To "practice" lawlessness [rebelliousness] means that in the deepest fibre of their being one has "kept part

back" from God - and, thus, "self-exaltation" and "self-agenda" will always be the motivating force behind their words and actions - regardless of how good their works may appear. Therefore, we must take heed to guard our hearts with ALL diligence, and we must allow the Holy Spirit to continually do the deepest work of the Cross in us on a daily basis - so that our "works" might not be consumed by "holy fire" in the day of judgement. As we continue on we will study the sin of presumption in more detail, and we shall see clearly that it is something that must be avoided - AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES. The whole key for the children of God in this last hour is for them to remain continually in a "position" wherein they are able to hear clearly the voice of the Holy Spirit. We must always remember that if we are not in a position to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit clearly THEN we are in a position to hear the voice of Satan and the "world" clearly.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-14; Isaiah 35:8-10; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Proverbs 4:23; Hebrews 12:29; 1 John 4:4;

## **AUGUST 20th**

### **THE FAILURE TO COMPLY "PERFECTLY" IN OBEDIENCE TO GOD'S COMMAND IN THIS FINAL HOUR SHALL CAUSE ONE TO BE REMOVED FROM THEIR POSITION AS GOD'S "DELEGATED AUTHORITY"**

...."Now therefore, please pardon my sin, and return with me, that I may worship the Lord." But Samuel said to Saul, "I will not return with you; for you have rejected the word of the Lord, and the Lord has rejected you from being king over Israel." And as Samuel turned to go, Saul seized the edge of his robe, and it tore. So Samuel said to him, "The Lord has torn the kingdom of Israel from you today, and has given it to your neighbour who is better than you. And also the Glory of Israel will not lie or change His mind; for He is not a man that He should change His mind." Then he said, "I have sinned; but please honour me now before the elders of my people and before Israel, and go back with me, that I may worship the Lord your God." So Samuel went back following Saul, and Saul worshipped the Lord".... 1 Samuel 15: 25-31 NASB

Eventually the deepest thoughts and desires of Saul's heart were exposed. His desire to exalt himself above his God through his disobedience [and his seeking after the approval of man rather than God led to his downfall]. His failure to comply "perfectly" in obedience to God's command caused him to be removed from his position as God's "delegated authority". As we go on to study further examples of God's people throughout the Word we shall come to see and understand clearly exactly what the Father requires of "all" those who would truly serve Him. The story of Saul is one of the most tragic stories in the Bible, but, as always, the decision to "sow to the flesh" shall reap a harvest of darkness, corruption and ultimately - death.

### **ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL SURELY SHUT ITS MOUTH IN THE PRESENCE OF A HOLY GOD!**

...."Then Samuel said, "Bring me Agag, the king of the Amalekites." And Agag came to

him cheerfully. And Agag said, "Surely the bitterness of death is past." But Samuel said, "As your sword has made women childless so shall your mother be childless among women." And Samuel hewed Agag to pieces before the Lord at Gilgal".... 1 Samuel 15:32-33 NASB

As mentioned before, Agag was a type and symbol of the "flesh" and this story is a type of that which shall come to pass in this last hour; for all that seeks to exalt itself above the Word of God [authority of God] will SURELY be "hewn to pieces" by the Sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God and "all" unrighteousness will surely shut its mouth [Psalm 107:42] in the presence of a holy God in this most critical and glorious hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 6:7-8; Proverbs 12:28;

### AUGUST 21st

## **HOW NEEDFUL IT IS FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO GAIN A DEEP AND CLEAR REVELATION OF THE ABIDING CHRIST AND THE MINISTRY OF THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT**

...."By His doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God; and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, we have confidence before God; and whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do the things that are pleasing in His sight".... 1 John 3:21-22 NASB

By the Father's doing we are IN Christ Jesus - and He is IN us. Wisdom, righteousness, our sanctification, and the fullness of our redemption are all included in the anointing that abides within each of us [the Spirit of Christ]. All of these things [and every aspect of them] are found in Christ - Who became to us wisdom; Who became to us righteousness [2 Corinthians 5:21]; Who became to us sanctification, and Who became to us redemption. In the kingdom, Christ is in all and all is in Christ. How needful it is for every child of God to gain a deep and clear revelation of the "abiding" Christ and the ministry of the indwelling Holy Spirit; for in Them are found the keys to God's "true riches" [the revealed knowledge of Himself] - and His life [zoe] which Jesus came to give us more abundantly [John 10:10]. As one continually draws near to the Word of God - and, thus, comes into a continual dependence upon the Anointing abiding within them - they will come to a clear understanding that the Holy Spirit [the Anointing], the Father, and Jesus are in one accord [perfect agreement], and that the three persons of the Godhead are inseparable in the perfect accomplishing of all the purposes of God. They are always - without exception - in accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, and always pointing directly to each other in the establishment of God's Kingdom in the earth. It is as one continually gives preeminence to the Word of God and the teaching of the Holy Spirit [both internally and through the true delegated authorities of God] that all that the Father accomplished in Christ is "revealed" by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation on a daily basis. It is also in this position of right standing that the power of the Blood of Jesus works "effectually" in that one's

heart and mind continually [1 John 1:9]. This keeps the conscience clean and clear before God, thus enabling them to continually draw near with confidence to the Throne of grace [Hebrews 4:16].

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; Ephesians 1:17-23; Romans 8:9;

## **AUGUST 22nd**

### **ONE OF THE CHIEF AIMS OF THE "RELIGIOUS SPIRIT" IS "CONTROL**

...."Brethren, join in following my example, and observe those who walk according to the pattern you have in us. For many walk, of whom I often told you, and now tell you even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ, whose end is destruction, whose god is their appetite, and whose glory is in their shame, who set their minds on earthly things".... Philippians 3:17-19 NASB

One of the chief aims of the "religious spirit" is to control the people of God through fear and a "mental ascension" to the Word. As one "allows" Satan and his forces to build and maintain certain mind-sets and strongholds THEN the unbelief and hard-heartedness towards the Father and His Word that is "fuelled" causes that Word to become of "no effect" in their lives and ministries - and, thus, they remain in the "control" of the Evil One. This control allows Satan and his forces to "downgrade" the Word of God in the hearts and minds of vast multitudes, and keep them from the fullness of their inheritance and authority in Christ. The days of folly are over and NOTHING THAT IS APART FROM CHRIST shall any longer escape the Glory of God - as He is poured forth as the "former and latter" rain!

### **THE NEED FOR "ENLARGED HEARTS"**

We must all strive diligently - in and by the Holy Spirit - to allow the Father to speak to each of us on/in His terms in this time in order that each of us might be "elevated" into both the proper, and necessary, position to carry out this most excellent warfare we are called to - perfectly! The full scope of this outpouring of the Holy Spirit is literally indescribable to even our renewed minds. We will just simply have to allow the Father to continually enlarge our heart - for it is ONLY in this way that we ourselves will not be "overwhelmed" to some degree by those things that are about to take place in our midst. Many literally will not be able to partake in the fullness of God's plan in this hour because they have both set themselves in and maintained a position "far below" the position the Father had called them to - and, thus, they shall be found "unfit" [not ready or "acclimatized"] for the "season" that is even now upon us! Let us be found in earnest and fervent prayer on behalf of all those we know to be in this position for the hour is truly late - and one has no assurance when the "curtain will close".

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Joel 2:23-32; Psalm 119:32;

## **AUGUST 23rd**

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST CONTINUALLY HAVE THEIR MIND RENEWED - THROUGH AN ABIDING DILIGENCE IN THE WORD OF GOD AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - TO A RIGHTEOUSNESS-CONSCIOUSNESS**

...."May blessing (praise, laudation, and eulogy) be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah) Who has blessed us in Christ with every spiritual (given by the Holy Spirit) blessing in the heavenly realm! Even as [*in His love*] He chose us [*actually picked us out for Himself as His own*] in Christ before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy (consecrated and set apart for Him) and blameless in His sight, even above reproach, before Him in love. For He foreordained us (destined us, planned in love for us) to be adopted (revealed) as His own children through Jesus Christ, in accordance with the purpose of His will [*because it pleased Him and was His kind intent*]- [So that we might be] to the praise and the commendation of His glorious grace (favor and mercy), which He so freely bestowed on us in the Beloved. In Him we have redemption (deliverance and salvation) through His blood, the remission (forgiveness) of our offenses (shortcomings and trespasses), in accordance with the riches and the generosity of His gracious favor".... Ephesians 1:3-7 The Amplified Translation

As we allow the "Blood" to work continually in our hearts and minds through the "abiding" Word of God [and, of course, exercise faith in that Holy Word in the power of the Holy Spirit] we shall be found standing as the "spotless" sons and daughters of God, and we shall be "blameless" in His sight - empowered to walk in "sinless perfection". Every child of God must continually have their mind "renewed" [again, through an abiding diligence in the Word of God and the power of the Holy Spirit] to a "righteousness-consciousness" - in order that they might see ALL things through the eyes of the Father rather than the eyes of the flesh [sin-consciousness].

Thus they shall come to:

- a "knowing" that Christ was - and still is - anointed to set the captives free [Luke 4:18];
- a "knowing" that He came to destroy the works of the devil [1 John 3:8];
- a "knowing" that ALL authority in Heaven and on earth was given to Him [Matthew 28:18];
- a "knowing" that He, in turn, gave us that authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions - and over all the power of the enemy [Luke 10:19];
- a "knowing" all of these things - and the many other facets of our precious inheritance in Christ.

As the child of God comes to a clear understanding [revelation] of the significance and magnitude of who they truly are in Christ [and in relation to the Father's overall purpose for mankind] they shall surely be found walking in perfect liberty [and the "true" Christian service

that is its spontaneous fruit] - and, thus, they will be found fulfilling the Father's perfect will in the earth [both individually and corporately] in the Church.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:12-19; Matthew 5:48;

## **AUGUST 24TH**

### **SHOULD ONE STILL CHOOSE TO RETAIN THEIR BELIEF IN THE LIES OF THE EVIL ONE THEY SHALL SURELY REAP THE JUDGEMENTS OF A HOLY AND RIGHTEOUS GOD UPON THEIR LIVES**

...."All things are possible to him who believes".... Mark 9:23 NASB

...."For if we go on deliberately and willingly sinning after once acquiring the knowledge of the Truth, there is no longer any sacrifice left to atone for [our] sins [*no further offering to which to look forward*]. [*There is nothing left for us then*] but a kind of awful and fearful prospect and expectation of divine judgment and the fury of burning wrath and indignation which will consume those who put themselves in opposition [*to God*]. [*Isa. 26:11.*] Any person who has violated and [*thus*] rejected and set at naught the Law of Moses is put to death without pity or mercy on the evidence of two or three witnesses. [*Deut. 17:2-6.*] How much worse (sterner and heavier) punishment do you suppose he will be judged to deserve who has spurned and [*thus*] trampled underfoot the Son of God, and who has considered the covenant blood by which he was consecrated common and unhallowed, thus profaning it and insulting and outraging the [*Holy*] Spirit [*Who imparts*] grace (the unmerited favor and blessing of God)? [*Exod. 24:8.*] For we know Him Who said, Vengeance is Mine [*retribution and the meting out of full justice rest with Me*]; I will repay [*I will exact the compensation*], says the Lord. And again, The Lord will judge and determine and solve and settle the cause and the cases of His people. [*Deut. 32:35, 36.*] It is a fearful (formidable and terrible) thing to incur the divine penalties and be cast into the hands of the living God! But be ever mindful of the days gone by in which, after you were first spiritually enlightened, you endured a great and painful struggle, Sometimes being yourselves a gazingstock, publicly exposed to insults and abuse and distress, and sometimes claiming fellowship and making common cause with others who were so treated. For you did sympathize and suffer along with those who were imprisoned, and you bore cheerfully the plundering of your belongings and the confiscation of your property, in the knowledge and consciousness that you yourselves had a better and lasting possession. Do not, therefore, fling away your fearless confidence, for it carries a great and glorious compensation of reward. For you have need of steadfast patience and endurance, so that you may perform and fully accomplish the will of God, and thus receive and carry away [*and enjoy to the full*] what is promised. For still a little while (a very little while), and the Coming One will come and He will not delay. But the just shall live by faith [*My righteous servant shall live by his conviction respecting man's relationship to God and divine things, and holy fervor born of faith and conjoined with it*]; and if he draws back and shrinks in fear, My soul has no delight or pleasure in him. [*Hab. 2:3, 4.*] But our way is not that of those who draw back to eternal misery (perdition) and are utterly destroyed, but we are of those who believe [*who cleave to and trust in and rely on God through Jesus Christ, the*



*Messiah*] and by faith preserve the soul".... Hebrews 10:26-39 The Amplified Translation

It is the "spirit of religion" that continually attempts to cause men to believe in "darkened knowledge" [the traditions and doctrines of men and demons] rather than "enlightened" knowledge or "revealed" knowledge. But in this last hour, through the holy apostles and prophets, the revelation of the absolute "life" [love-light] of God [that He desires each one of His children to have] is coming forth from the Throne Room - exposing and removing all of the lies and the error from the hearts of all those who truly love Him - all those who desire only to serve Him from the position of a heart "wholly" given to Him. Yet - in light of these things - should one still choose to retain their belief in the "lies" of the Evil One they shall surely reap the "judgements" of a holy and righteous God upon their lives - for once one has "willfully" chosen to reject the precious Blood of Jesus [and, therefore, the grace of God], there no longer remains a sacrifice for their sin only the certain "terrifying" expectation of judgement - and falling far short of the Father's highest purpose for their life and ministry.

### **IT IS ALWAYS ONE'S FAILURE TO SEPARATE THEMSELVES UNTO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD THAT CAUSES THEM TO REMAIN IN DARKNESS**

If one truly believes that "holiness" [or any other portion of the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ] is not possible for them, then they leave Satan a wide open door to enter into their lives and lay ALL manner of affliction upon them - for as one has measured and believed [or not believed] the Word of God so shall it be done unto them in this hour [Mark 4:24-25]. Many say that they do not know what the truth is concerning various doctrines, but because of their "fear" of "missing" the truth they indeed end up believing the very lies which they say they are trying to avoid. This all sounds like a "sincere" motivation on their part but, in reality, it is always one's failure to separate themselves unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" that causes them to remain in darkness. For there is no fear in love [1 John 4:18] and, therefore, as one comes to abide in the Word, the love of the Father is continually shed abroad in our heart and, ultimately, [through a continued faith and trust in Him] "expels" [casts out violently] EVERY trace of fear.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Peter 1:2-4; Luke 11:35 KJV;

**AUGUST 25TH**

### **THE DANGER OF "SKEPTICISM!"**

...."The works of His hands are [*absolute*] truth and justice [*faithful and right*]; and all His decrees and precepts are sure (fixed, established, and trustworthy). They stand fast and are established forever and ever and are done in [*absolute*] truth and uprightness".... Psalm 111:7-8 The Amplified Translation

In faith let us open our hearts continually to the revealed knowledge of God's Word, so that we might receive a continually deeper revelation of the "absoluteness" of God and, THEN, we

will not waste our time speaking about - and doing - things that are apart from [or far below] the revealed knowledge of His Will. Christians should not be sitting around discussing "speculations" and "opinions" - for there is only one Way. This is not "theology", this is Reality! Any attempt to operate apart from the anointing [the Holy Spirit] will always produce an ever growing "skepticism" in the child of God. The word skepticism is defined in the dictionary as:

"A doubting or incredulous state of mind";

**In philosophy it is defined as:**

"The doctrine that absolute knowledge [truth] is unattainable and that judgements [knowledge] must be continually questioned and doubted."

**BEWARE THE "SPIRIT OF SKEPTICISM"!**

If one chooses to rely on anything apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word then they fall prey to a "spirit" of skepticism which, then, begins to consume their heart and mind. This causes them to always settle for that which is far below the absolute and perfect will of the Father for their own life and ministry. The "doctrine" of skepticism in philosophy states that there is no such thing as absolute truth, and that we must search and search and question and question [never to find I might add]. We, as Christians, need to realize that there is only one Truth [Jesus Christ] and NEVER rely on the elementary traditions and principles of this darkened world [Colossians 2:8]. Any reliance whatsoever on the darkened wisdom of man, and one's "own" understanding apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word will hinder us from seeing the Father in His "absoluteness" - without exception.

**WE MUST HAVE AN "ABSOLUTENESS-CONSCIOUSNESS" IN ALL THINGS IN ORDER THAT WE MIGHT COME TO THE FULL KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH IN EVERY FACET OF OUR LIVES**

We need to have an "absoluteness-consciousness" in all things in order that we might come to the full knowledge of the Truth in every facet of our lives. In order to carry out the fullness of His will we need to see ALL things as the Father sees. As we rely entirely on the anointing that abides within us, the Holy Spirit will be enabled to make clear to us the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. As one gains a deeper revelation of life, THEN death - in all of its forms - will be put [thrust] aside [Proverbs 12:28], but if we "allow" ourselves to stay in a position where we are being influenced [for the most part] by death and darkness, then the importance to us of "life" [divine love] - and the pursuit of godliness will diminish. Therefore, we must seek - at ALL times - to be in the position [true spiritual environment - both individually and corporately] where God wants us, knowing that He will lead us into a continually deeper revelation of His "absoluteness" and the fullness of our precious inheritance in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 2 Peter 1:2-4; 1 John 2:27; John 10:10;

## AUGUST 26TH

### CHRIST - THE ANOINTED ONE AND HIS ANOINTING

...."Dwell in Me, and I will dwell in you. [*Live in Me, and I will live in you.*] Just as no branch can bear fruit of itself without abiding in (being vitally united to) the vine, neither can you bear fruit unless you abide in Me. I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much (abundant) fruit. However, apart from Me [*cut off from vital union with Me*] you can do nothing. If a person does not dwell in Me, he is thrown out like a [*broken-off*] branch, and withers; such branches are gathered up and thrown into the fire, and they are burned".... John 15:4-6 The Amplified Translation

...."But it is from Him that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [*revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as*] our Righteousness [*thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God*], and our Consecration [*making us pure and holy*], and our Redemption [*providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin*]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation

Another thing that every child of God needs to know is that the Father has designated specific tasks to each individual believer, and the only way that they are going to get it done with "pin-point accuracy" is through a total [absolute] reliance upon [trust in] Him - and the Provision that He has made [Christ]. The word "Christ" means the Anointed one [and His Anointing] - and, since we know that we are IN Christ [by His doing], we can freely say that we are "anointed" ones in Christ. The significance of the word "Christ" is extremely important because in the Christ aspect of Jesus' Name [the word Jesus means Saviour] God gave an anointing, or in other words, caused the power to be made available for Jesus to come into the earth and fulfil the total and complete redemption of mankind from EVERY aspect of the law of sin and death [every aspect of whatever came into this earth through Satan at the time of Adam's high treason against God]. We have been redeemed from everything in this earth that is apart from God - and which seeks to destroy us. This is another "absolute" revelation that every child of God needs to have burning [active] in their heart in this most critical hour.

### OUR UNITY IS FOUND IN CHRIST ALONE

Getting back to our look at the word "Christ": we know that Jesus was given an anointing, and we know that through that anointing Jesus fulfilled the will of the Father. We, in being "born again", filled with the Holy Spirit and baptized in fire, become "little anointed ones" [Christians], and have bestowed upon us the authority and the anointing that Jesus has been given by the Father. As we allow Him to "abide" within us, He THEN sends us forth to "fulfil" His ministry in the earth - that is, to destroy the works of Satan and set the captives free. Again, the Anointing that was given to Jesus in the beginning is the same Anointing that is apportioned to us individually, to fulfil the Father's will in the earth - first of all individually and, then, corporately as the "Body of Christ". When I say "individually", I, in no way, even begin to suggest that we

are able to do ANYTHING apart from the Head, but rather that as each of us are diligent in our personal obedience, then - and only then - will the "corporate" Church be manifested in the earth. Our unity [our common bond] is found in Christ, alone - and, thus, anything outside of and apart from Him can in NO way be considered as the true Church, without exception.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2 KJV; John 14:12; Acts 10:38;

## AUGUST 27TH

### LET US NOT USE THE WORDS CHURCH, CHRISTIAN, AND BODY OF CHRIST "LOOSELY" [CASUALLY]!

...." Above all things have intense and unailing love for one another, for love covers a multitude of sins [*forgives and disregards the offenses of others*]. [*Prov. 10:12.*] Practice hospitality to one another (those of the household of faith). [*Be hospitable, be a lover of strangers, with brotherly affection for the unknown guests, the foreigners, the poor, and all others who come your way who are of Christ's body.*] And [*in each instance*] do it ungrudgingly (cordially and graciously, without complaining but as representing Him). As each of you has received a gift (a particular spiritual talent, a gracious divine endowment), employ it for one another as [*befits*] good trustees of God's many-sided grace [*faithful stewards of the extremely diverse powers and gifts granted to Christians by unmerited favor*]. Whoever speaks, [*let him do it as one who utters*] oracles of God; whoever renders service, [*let him do it*] as with the strength which God furnishes abundantly, so that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ (the Messiah). To Him be the glory and dominion forever and ever (through endless ages). Amen (so be it). Beloved, do not be amazed and bewildered at the fiery ordeal which is taking place to test your quality, as though something strange (unusual and alien to you and your position) were befalling you. But insofar as you are sharing Christ's sufferings, rejoice, so that when His glory [*full of radiance and splendor*] is revealed, you may also rejoice with triumph [*exultantly*]. If you are censured and suffer abuse [*because you bear*] the name of Christ, blessed [*are you--happy, fortunate, to be envied, with life-joy, and satisfaction in God's favor and salvation, regardless of your outward condition*], because the Spirit of glory, the Spirit of God, is resting upon you. On their part He is blasphemed, but on your part He is glorified. [*Isa. 11:2.*] But let none of you suffer as a murderer or a thief or any sort of criminal, or as a mischief-maker (a meddler) in the affairs of others [*infringing on their rights*]. But if [*one is ill-treated and suffers*] as a Christian [*which he is contemptuously called*], let him not be ashamed, but give glory to God that he is [*deemed worthy to suffer*] in this name. For the time [*has arrived*] for judgment to begin with the household of God; and if it begins with us, what will [*be*] the end of those who do not respect or believe or obey the good news (the Gospel) of God?" .... 1 Peter 4:8-17 The Amplified Translation

As God's judgement is carried out in this last hour the Church shall be refined and purified and, thus, all shall be found to be either in Christ - or apart from Him. Let us not use the words "Church", Christian, and "Body of Christ" loosely [casually], but rather let us apply those words to only that which has its source in God - through the power and unction of the Holy Spirit. The

Anointing that "abides" within each of us empowers us to fulfil our portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth and, then, as multitudes of believers in the earth come to a perfect dependence upon God's Word and Spirit in ALL things, the fulness of the Father's will shall be fulfilled perfectly in the earth. Each one of us, as children of God, need to realize what an important part of His plan we are. The Father has chosen to do ALL things in this earth through His Church and, therefore, as we conform ourselves [through the power of the Holy Spirit] to His will, He shall be enabled to accomplish it at a more accelerated rate. There is still a great deal of reliance upon "self" in the lives of many of God's children and, because of this, His will has been hindered in the earth to a great degree - UP UNTIL THIS TIME.

**THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER IS THIS: IF OUR WORKS ARE NOT IN CHRIST - AND THUS EMPOWERED AND MOTIVATED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT (THE SPIRIT OF LOVE) - THEN THEY ARE IN AGREEMENT WITH THE LIES AND SCHEMES OF SATAN!**

If we are going to operate in an area that is apart from God's Provision [the Anointing {Holy Spirit} and the Word] then, quite simply, we are not going to have Him involved in our "works". The truth of the matter is this: if our works are not IN Christ - and, thus, empowered and motivated by Love [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love] - then they are in agreement with the lies and schemes of Satan! The Anointing within each of us is the One Who will keep us and teach us and guide us in the Father's way and purpose for our lives. As long as we continue to seek after the will of God, and love Him with all of our hearts, we will NEVER be held captive to carry out Satan's schemes. Every believer needs to have a continually deeper revelation of the purpose of the Father "in Christ" in order to walk in perfect obedience to His Will.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 6:16; 2 Timothy 2:26; Matthew 12:30; John 14:26; John 16:13;

**AUGUST 28TH**

**WE MUST, IN CHRIST, ESTEEM OURSELVES AS THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD AND WALK IN THE FULNESS OF THAT REVELATION**

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, "Abba! Father!" The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him so that we may also be glorified with Him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons of God".... Romans 8:14-19 NASB

...."May grace (God's favor) and peace (which is perfect well-being, all necessary good, all spiritual prosperity, and freedom from fears and agitating passions and moral conflicts) be multiplied to you in [*the full, personal, precise, and correct*] knowledge of God and of Jesus our

Lord. For His divine power has bestowed upon us all things that [*are requisite and suited*] to life and godliness, through the [*full, personal*] knowledge of Him Who called us by and to His own glory and excellence (virtue). By means of these He has bestowed on us His precious and exceedingly great promises, so that through them you may escape [*by flight*] from the moral decay (rottenness and corruption) that is in the world because of covetousness (lust and greed), and become sharers (partakers) of the divine nature".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 The Amplified Translation

We are nothing without Christ, but we are everything in Him - and while we must certainly esteem our "flesh" as nothing [Romans 7:18] - for indeed the flesh profits nothing [John 6:63], we must, in Christ, esteem ourselves as the sons and daughters of God and seek to walk in the fullness of that revelation on a daily basis. As we seek to continually walk in that revelation, the Holy Spirit will see to it that we are supplied with all of the light we need, and He will put us in remembrance of God's Word - and reveal to us how it applies to us in every situation. We do NOT belong to this world but, rather, are citizens of the Kingdom. Because of this spiritual reality all those who truly love God are undergoing a very intense [and seemingly long] transition in this hour from the lower life and the world to the fullness of life in Christ and the Kingdom. Blessed are those who steadfastly hold to the course that the Father has them on in these days for they shall SURELY enter into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny.

### **FOR TOO LONG THE FATHER HAS BEEN MISREPRESENTED**

For too long, the Father has been "misrepresented"! We are the "generation" who are going to represent Him in the way that He desires to be represented in the earth. Through a perfect reliance upon the Anointing that has been given to us - and through our reliance upon Him - we shall move forth as a mighty army [as the true sons and daughters of God] to destroy the works of Satan. Because of these things, many will come out of bondage and captivity and into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ - and, THEN, move both immediately and powerfully into "Kingdom service". As briefly as I am able to express it, that is the Father's plan for His Church, and it shall come to pass in ways that are both magnificent and incomprehensible to those who are not "abiding" in Christ. It is written, "Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see [know, understand,] God [Matthew 5:8] and, thus, only those whose hearts are "wholly" given will have a revelation of the heart and will of the Father in this most glorious hour.

### **INDIVIDUAL OBEDIENCE - AND ONLY INDIVIDUAL OBEDIENCE PRODUCES THE CORPORATE RESULT**

To summarize, each of us must come to the realization [revelation] that we are in Christ - and that Christ is in us. The Anointing that was bestowed upon Jesus, as the "Christ", abides within each of us as we truly "seek first the kingdom", and is administered according to the Father's will for our lives - in order that we might fulfil our "individual" portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth. We must remember that our individual obedience - and ONLY individual obedience - produces the "corporate" result which, in turn, shall cause the fullness of the ministry of Jesus to be both manifested and fulfilled in the earth [John 14:12]. The fulfilling of Jesus' ministry shall result in death being abolished and put under His feet. As the Church rises into Her true

position of resurrection and ascension in Christ, THEN death shall surely be under our feet and no longer hold anyone - through fear [Proverbs 12:28].

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 2:23-32; Acts 10:38; Matthew 6:33; 1 John 4:18; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Luke 10:27;

## AUGUST 29TH

### THE FATHER DESIRES EACH ONE OF US TO GAIN A CONTINUALLY DEEPER REVELATION OF HIS LOVE IN THIS LAST HOUR

...."For He must reign until He has put all His enemies under His feet. The last enemy that will be abolished is death".... 1 Corinthians 15:25-26 NASB

...."For God has not given us a spirit of fear, but of power and of love and of a sound mind. Therefore do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner, but share with me in the sufferings for the Gospel according to the power of God, who has saved us and called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace which was given to us in Christ Jesus before time began but has now been revealed by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who has abolished death and brought life and immortality to light through the Gospel".... 2 Timothy 1:7-10 New King James Translation

...."Since, therefore, [*these His*] children share in flesh and blood [*in the physical nature of human beings*], He [*Himself*] in a similar manner partook of the same [*nature*], that by [*going through*] death He might bring to nought and make of no effect him who had the power of death - that is, the devil - And also that He might deliver and completely set free all those who through the [*haunting*] fear of death were held in bondage throughout the whole course of their lives".... Hebrews 2:14-15 The Amplified Translation

The Father desires each one of us to gain a continually deeper revelation of His Love [Zoe - absolute life, absolute light, absolute love] in this last hour - thereby destroying all that which has its origins in death and darkness [the traditions and doctrines of men, and the "opinions" and "speculations" which of course fall far short of "absolute" truth and the true or exact knowledge of God]. As we put away from us the desire to lean upon our "own" understanding and, thus, continually sow to the Holy Spirit, the abundant life [light] that we reap shall drive out and consume any darkness that remains within us. In the above scripture, the Word states that death has been abolished and life and immortality has been brought to light. To come into the "reality" of this statement we must receive a continually deeper revelation of the absolute life of God - a life in which death is not found in any form; a light in which darkness is not found in any form, and a love in which fear and selfishness are not found in any form. Many children of God are living "in" fear and, thus, they remain in bondage to death through that fear! But the Word of God tells us that as we stand [abide] IN Christ we need not have any fear - for death "has been" [past tense] abolished and we have been given not a spirit of fear, but rather a Spirit of power and love and a sound mind. In this scripture we see three more facets of the Holy Spirit's ministry

[power - love - the Mind of Christ] - and, as we come to "abide" in Him [and Him in us] and, thus, become fully dependent upon Him in ALL things, we will indeed become pure vessels of the Father's love and power and holiness [absoluteness].

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 12:28; John 10:10; 1 John 4:18; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Romans 8:1-2 KJV; Galatians 3:13;

## **AUGUST 30TH**

### **ALL THAT IS APART FROM CHRIST SHALL BECOME EVIDENT**

...."Then those who feared the Lord spoke to one another and the Lord gave attention and heard it and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the Lord and who esteem His Name. "And they will be Mine", says the Lord of hosts, "on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him." So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. "For behold the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze", says the Lord of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My Name the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. And you will tread down the wicked for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing", says the Lord of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

In this passage the Lord is speaking, through the prophet Malachi, of a time to come in which His judgment would truly separate all those who serve Him and all those who did not serve Him - in accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. In this passage, Malachi is prophesying to God's people [Israel], and the term "Israel" is also symbolic [prophetically speaking] of us as God's people today [the Church]. So, from these things, we can see clearly that there will come a time wherein ALL that is apart from Christ will become evident - and because of this, we will once again be able to distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. In this last hour, the Father is preparing His own "possession" [Titus 2:11-14; 1 Peter 2:9]; He is preparing His "sons and daughters" [Romans 8:14-17], and He is preparing His spotless and unblemished Church [Ephesians 5:25b-27].

### **ALL THOSE WHO FORSAKE THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD AND THE WISDOM OF GOD, TO GO THEIR OWN WAY, SHALL PERISH TO SOME DEGREE AT THE HANDS OF THE EVIL ONE**

...."And I will spare them as a man who spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him".... vs. 17-18



In this last hour those who place their dependence upon the Father and His Provision - that is, depend on the Word and the Holy Spirit in all things - will "live above" [overcome] the death and darkness that is in the world. Indeed, as we become partakers of His holiness and, thus, take our place at the right hand of the Father, in Christ [in the Heavenly places], we shall surely be found walking with "both" of our feet firmly planted in the Kingdom - and, thus, continually transcend the darkness and death that are the lot of all those who "willfully" forsake the purposes of the Father in order to pursue the fulfilment of their own goals and desires. In this last hour, all those who come to an "absolute" reliance upon [trust in] the Anointing, that abides within them, will rise above ALL of the vile schemes of Satan that he attempts against them. All those who forsake the Word [Will] of God and the wisdom of God, to go their own way, will perish to some degree at the hands of the Evil One - and, in this way, it shall become evident who is serving God and who is not serving God. It is certain that in this last hour all shall see - beyond a shadow of doubt those who have chosen righteousness and those who have chosen unrighteousness [lawlessness! Every evil intention [desire] must be removed from our hearts and every motivation must be pure and in accordance with the love of God [Will of God] if we truly desire to fulfil ALL that we were created for in Christ. It is only as we draw near to the Word of God - thus allowing the Word to expose and illuminate and separate us from all those things that proceed forth from the old nature - that we will come to abide in the "mind of Christ" [1 Corinthians 2:16], and continually have the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father revealed to our hearts.

### **THE KEY TO OUR "VICTORIOUS" EXISTENCE IN THIS EARTH IS TO HAVE THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD ABIDING IN OUR HEART**

...."So that it will leave them neither root nor branch" .... Malachi 4:1

From this scripture, we can see clearly that the work that the Father purposes in the midst of His people in this last hour will be a very deep and thorough work. We know that He judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart [1 Samuel 16:7], and that He is not impressed by the physical circumstances of our action - but rather that which is spoken and acted upon [through revelation] by a heart that is "wholly" given to Him [Luke 10:27]. The key to our "victorious" existence in this earth is to have the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word continually flowing into [abiding in] our heart and - according to that revelation [vision] - constantly rely on the wisdom of the Anointing that abides within us [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] for ALL things - in order that the will of the Father be carried out with a "pin-point accuracy". We are called, as the Glorious Church, to walk above the evil of this world in order that of all the seeds of fear and death that Satan has sown might be destroyed [confronted and eradicated] in the lives of those who are truly seeking God. The "pouring forth" of the Anointing that abides within us is nothing more or nothing less than the "administration" of the absolute life [love, light etc.] of God! As we become pure vessels of that Holy Life, all death and fear shall indeed bow their knee [Proverbs 12:28], and come under the feet of a Glorious Church - a Church filled to overflowing with righteousness and holy fire.

**"willful"** - deliberate, intentional; unreasonably stubborn or headstrong; self-willed;

**"perish"** - to die or be destroyed through violence, privation, etc; to pass away or disappear; to suffer destruction or ruin;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; 2 Peter 1:2-4; 1 John 2:27; John 15:1-8;

**AUGUST 31ST**

### **THE PLACE OF TRUE "COMPASSION"**

...."By this I know that You are pleased with me, Because my enemy does not shout in triumph over me. As for me, You uphold me in my integrity, And You set me in Your presence forever".... Psalms 41:11-12 NASB

Each and every child of God is called to a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis. This abiding and intimate fellowship with God in the secret place of His presence is the place wherein we truly come to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. It is the place wherein we experience true COMPASSION, and it is also this "oneness" [unity - one accord] with the Father's heart that causes the "perfect" release of the anointing abiding within us - a release that brings forth the purity of the Father's precious and tender love [and great and awesome power] towards all those who cross our path and, in the process, removes whatever "burden" needs to be removed and destroys [annihilating] whatever "yoke" needs to be "destroyed" [brought to nothing] in them.

### **MEN AND WOMEN OF INTEGRITY AND AUTHORITY**

This is the hour when the Father is raising up men and women of integrity and great authority [those who have only "His" heart for His people] so that He might heal and restore those who have been "wounded" - and, because of that "divine" healing and restoration, elevate them into their proper position in the Body of Christ [true Kingdom-position]. It is very important for each and every child of God to seek the Father for a "revelation" concerning the true delegated authorities that He would use to help them enter into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ - which is the very starting point for carrying out the "fullness" of their destiny [in Christ]. As these various "true" delegated authorities begin to be established in the midst of God's people in this most critical hour all those who are truly seeking the Father's will for their life and ministry will be led to wherever they need to be, and to whomever they need to be with. All of these things just mentioned are based upon that child of God gaining a "revelation" of the Father's will for their own life and ministry - without exception.

**Word of Prophecy:**

### **"GREAT SHALL BE YOUR REWARD"**

....*"Though there are many battles and the nights have been long and dark and cold, and*

*you have stayed upon the straight and narrow and have deprived yourself of the availability of certain company to ease the pain of loneliness, yet there is coming the dawning of a bright new day that will gladden your heart as you see the sun rising over the horizon. As its glorious rays break forth they shall be captured by your heart and shall warm you and brighten you and illuminate you throughout all of your body, soul and spirit. And I shall send you forth unto those that will receive you that you may be brightness in their lives and ease the pain of the things that you have experienced. For My work in you has not been in vain and I will not be cheated out of My reward of seeing My children grow into the fullness of all that I have for them. And though the time of growth may be difficult and hard to endure, yet it is for a season and for a time. And when the season is over and the time has ended, there will be a witness unto all of the creation that there has been gained a maturity, a wisdom, a gifting and a new extension of service through My chosen vessels to bring a fruition of all that I have decreed from old, says the Lord. For My purposes and My plans and My pleasure shall not be denied. And those who have dedicated themselves to Me shall reap in a superabundance of what they have sown for I have declared it to be so. And there is no power in heaven, or on the earth, that shall frustrate My purpose for I shall take everything that opposes Me and utilize it for My good. Therefore be not concerned with that which comes against you and would discourage you and seek to deny from you that which I have promised. For I, the Lord, am your victory, and I the Lord have seen the greatness of your servitude unto Me and the things that are of Me. And great shall be your reward for I have ordained it to be so"....*

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Acts 10:38; Matthew 7:13-14;

## SEPTEMBER 1ST

### THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS

...."Good and upright is the Lord; therefore will He instruct sinners in *[His]* way. He leads the humble in what is right, and the humble He teaches His way. All the paths of the Lord are mercy and steadfast love, even truth and faithfulness are they for those who keep His covenant and His testimonies. For Your name's sake, O Lord, pardon my iniquity and my guilt, for *[they are]* great. Who is the man who reverently fears and worships the Lord? Him shall He teach in the way that he should choose. He himself shall dwell at ease, and his offspring shall inherit the land. The secret *[of the sweet, satisfying companionship]* of the Lord have they who fear (revere and worship) Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its *[deep, inner]* meaning. *[John 7:17; 15:15.]*".... Psalms 25:8-14 The Amplified Translation

It is most important to truly remember the Supreme Sacrifice of our beloved Saviour at the Cross in this hour for I am here to tell you that the Father will not let "one drop" of that precious Blood [and what it purchased for us] be wasted. And, thus, in the overall scheme of things - from now until the end of this dispensation and on into eternity - each and every child of God who would call themselves a "Christian" [an offshoot of the Anointed One - the True Vine] must begin to strive [in and by the Holy Spirit] to come into that place of abiding in the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. What this means to those who have a degree of revelation in

some areas of the Covenant but are weak [ignorant] in others is that they must NOW begin to concentrate on that "particular area" of the Word with a view to obtaining the "necessary" revelation to not only close any door to Satan and his schemes against them but - in their diligence - be perfectly prepared to enter into the fullness of all that they were created for from before the foundations of the earth. The fulfilment of ALL that one was created for [in the heart of the Father] ought to be the lone goal - the one driving force [love] and motivation that continually causes us to please and obey the One that is above ALL others. We will need every last ounce of the glorious Provision the Father has blessed us with [in Christ] as we go forth as the True and Glorious Church in this final hour to "perfectly" carry out the fullness of the Father's plan and purpose.

### **"RELIGIOUS" SELF-SUFFICIENCY**

This is precisely why ANY who continue to hold to a form of "religious self-sufficiency" shall SURELY begin to "perish" [suffer to a continually greater degree at the hands of Satan and his forces - their ultimate aim being the "removal" of their "physical existence" from this earth {the "battleground"} in this time]. Any "holding to" any element of self-desire [any willful "leaning" upon one's own understanding] shall surely be exposed for what it truly is from here on in: AN ENEMY OF THE CROSS, AND A BLATANT AND REBELLIOUS DENIAL OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS. For too long there has been a "casual" attitude towards sin in the midst of vast multitudes of God's people and, thus, it has been "allowed" to flourish - even in the midst of many so-called "spiritual congregations". This has produced a strong "misrepresentation" of the "absoluteness" of the Father and His Word [Will] in the "minds" of many of His people and, thus, they are continually bringing every thought captive to the very "stronghold" [mind-set - lies] they have allowed the "religious spirits" to build over the course of their spiritual [church] life. In this time, the Father is now "fully" releasing His holy apostles and prophets to drive these "religious spirits" far from the midst of all those who truly love Him. The anointing upon these handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord has - as its chief characteristic - Holy Fire, and this Fire [as it is "released"] shall expose EVERY motivation found in the hearts of all those the Holy Spirit "places" in their path. In these days, the Blood of Jesus will not only be exalted to the greatest degree its great and awesome Power shall be revealed in a continually deeper degree to the hearts that are wholly given to God. Let us be found fleeing ALL unrighteous motivation [self-desire] that we might be found perfect as our Heavenly Father is perfect in this most critical hour. For these are the days of the outpouring of His Glory [in and through a holy and righteous Church] - an outpouring that will surely see the "world" turned upside down [shaken] and many, many captives set free to serve the Living Christ from the position of a heart wholly given.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-8; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 1 Corinthinans 3:10-15; Matthew 5:48; Joel 2:23:32;

### **SEPTEMBER 2ND**

**THE FATHER WILL SURELY HONOUR THE BLOOD OF JESUS...IN AN ABSOLUTE**

## WAY IN THIS HOUR!

...."Let us all come forward and draw near with true (honest and sincere) hearts in unqualified assurance and absolute conviction engendered by faith (by that leaning of the entire human personality on God in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness), having our hearts sprinkled and purified from a guilty (evil) conscience and our bodies cleansed with pure water. So let us seize and hold fast and retain without wavering the hope we cherish and confess and our acknowledgement of it, for He Who promised is reliable (sure) and faithful to His word. And let us consider and give attentive, continuous care to watching over one another, studying how we may stir up (stimulate and incite) to love and helpful deeds and noble activities, Not forsaking or neglecting to assemble together [*as believers*], as is the habit of some people, but admonishing (warning, urging, and encouraging) one another, and all the more faithfully as you see the day approaching. For if we go on deliberately and willingly sinning after once acquiring the knowledge of the Truth, there is no longer any sacrifice left to atone for [*our*] sins [*no further offering to which to look forward*]. [*There is nothing left for us then*] but a kind of awful and fearful prospect and expectation of divine judgment and the fury of burning wrath and indignation which will consume those who put themselves in opposition [*to God*]. [*Isa. 26:11.*] Any person who has violated and [*thus*] rejected and set at naught the Law of Moses is put to death without pity or mercy on the evidence of two or three witnesses. [*Deut. 17:2-6.*] How much worse (sterner and heavier) punishment do you suppose he will be judged to deserve who has spurned and [*thus*] trampled underfoot the Son of God, and who has considered the covenant blood by which he was consecrated common and unhallowed, thus profaning it and insulting and outraging the [*Holy*] Spirit [*Who imparts*] grace (the unmerited favor and blessing of God)? [*Exod. 24:8.*] For we know Him Who said, Vengeance is Mine [*retribution and the meting out of full justice rest with Me*]; I will repay [*I will exact the compensation*], says the Lord. And again, The Lord will judge and determine and solve and settle the cause and the cases of His people. [*Deut. 32:35, 36.*] It is a fearful (formidable and terrible) thing to incur the divine penalties and be cast into the hands of the living God!".... Hebrews 10:22-31 The Amplified Translation

These are the days of absolute transition, and the beginning of our entrance into the time of the Glorious Church - and the "Third Day" ministry [Hosea 6:1-3] of great power and love [that shall be Her chief and distinguishing characteristic] to a "crooked and perverse generation". Let ALL that which is found lacking concerning an absolute faith and perfect love towards the Father [and His precious children] be "discarded" that we might be found "abiding" in the fullness of our precious inheritance in Christ. In this last of the last hour, the Father shall surely HONOUR the Blood of Jesus in such an absolute way that anything found denying or defiling that Precious Sacrifice shall incur [provoke] an immediate and all-consuming judgement! As in every other area of our inheritance [Covenant] those who truly love God will now begin to gain a continually greater revelation of the Blood of Jesus - AND THE GREAT AND AWESOME POWER FOUND THEREIN. As our eyes are opened wide to this most precious and holy aspect of spiritual reality, we shall soon "rise above" each and every last doctrine and tradition and "mind-set" which - up until this time - has been continually found "denigrating" [denying, slandering, misrepresenting] that which is closest to the Father's heart.

**THE WRATH OF GOD SHALL NOW BEGIN TO BE POURED FORTH UPON ALL THAT WHICH IS WILLFULLY APART FROM CHRIST IN THE MIDST OF HIS PEOPLE**

Surely, in light of these things, it is not difficult for one to come to an immediate and clear understanding that the wrath of God will now begin to be poured forth upon ALL that which is apart from Christ [that which is apart from [not under] the Precious Blood. Those who have truly honoured the Precious Blood - through lives WHOLLY GIVEN to the fullness of the Father's purpose - will now begin to live under an "open heaven". In other words, the "great pleasure" of the Father [Hebrews 11:6] shall now begin to be poured forth upon His faithful and obedient ones. Simply defined, this "ability" to abide in this place of an "open heaven" just means that there are no more hindrances [grounds for fear] - and, thus, "barriers" in the heart of those who are wholly given, those who have, in their faithfulness to the God and His Word, "allowed" the perfect and all-consuming love of the Father to cast out ALL fear [1 John 4:18].

**AS ONE ENTERS INTO THE FULLNESS OF THEIR SALVATION (INHERITANCE) IN CHRIST IN THIS THIRD DAY THEY ARE GOING TO HAVE TO BE "CONTINUALLY" CLOTHED AND EMPOWERED BY THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS**

In these days, it is extremely important for every last child of God to have a revelation of the Blood of Jesus - and the great and awesome power that lies therein. The Blood has purchased for us redemption and "salvation" [*"soteria" Gk. - deliverance from every temporal evil - Romans 8:1-2*], and as one enters into the fullness of their salvation [inheritance] in Christ in this Third Day it is certain that they are going to have to be "continually" clothed and empowered by the precious Blood of Jesus - in order to be found continually drawing near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber [which is the place wherein revelation flows]. For it is ONLY from this proper spiritual positioning [on a daily basis] that one will finish the true race perfectly.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27; Philippians 2:15; John 15:5; 1 John 1:9;

**SEPTEMBER 3RD**

**"IF WE ARE GOING TO BE FOUND CALLING OURSELVES A CHRISTIAN IN THIS FINAL HOUR THEN WE HAD BETTER BE THOSE WHO ARE CONSTANTLY SEEKING TO BE TOTALLY EMPOWERED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT - IN ALL THINGS!"**

...."I APPEAL to you therefore, brethren, and beg of you in view of [all] the mercies of God, to make a decisive dedication of your bodies [presenting all your members and faculties] as a living sacrifice, holy (devoted, consecrated) and well pleasing to God, which is your reasonable (rational, intelligent) service and spiritual worship. Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs], but be transformed (changed)

by the [entire] renewal of your mind [by its new ideals and its new attitude], so that you may prove [for yourselves] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [in His sight for you]".... Romans 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

It is only a "wilful" and continued adherence to self-desire and self-agenda that will cause one to remain a captive to darkness and confusion - unholy vessels, fit only to impart death and darkness to all those who cross their path. In this final hour they, themselves, will not overcome and the captives in their path will not be set free. A lack of power is not just not having power, it is also being powerless to withstand the forces [the world, demonic influence etc.] that are trying to draw one away from God, and their true Kingdom-position, in Christ. If we are going to be found calling ourselves a "Christian" in this final hour then we had better be those who are constantly seeking to be totally empowered by the Holy Spirit - in ALL things! Any other course will lead only to disaster - and one falling far short of their Kingdom-purpose and destiny.

**IF THE CHILD OF GOD HOLDS TO ANY FORM OR DEGREE OF SELF-SUFFICIENCY [AND THE SELF-EFFORT THAT IS ITS SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT] THEN THEY WILL RENDER THEMSELVES INCAPABLE OF RECEIVING THE "FULLNESS" OF THE BLESSING [EMPOWERMENT] THAT THE FATHER DESIRES TO BESTOW UPON [IMPART TO] THEM IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR**

In these days, the Father is desirous of pouring out His precious and perfect love in the midst of His children and, thus, we must be a people who are seeking to be continually renewed in our heart and in our mind - in order that we be found continually casting down any preconceived notions or mind-sets concerning who we are in Christ. If the child of God holds to ANY form or degree of self-sufficiency [and the self-effort which is its spontaneous by-product] THEN they will render themselves incapable of receiving the fullness of the blessing [empowerment] that the Father desires to bestow upon [impart to] them in this most critical hour. We must come to understand - as true seekers - that the "mentality" [mind-set] of Kingdom-living is vastly different from anything that we have experienced and practiced in the world - up until this time. There is no way to "earn" [by the hand of the flesh] in the Kingdom! Everything that the Father desires to bestow upon His people has already been prepared from before the foundations of the earth. And, thus, our chief task is simply to remain in the proper spiritual positioning: first, before the Father and His Word and, then, through an abiding and perfect obedience on a daily basis - as we "maintain" a perfect love towards Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 7:18; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

**SEPTEMBER 4th**

**EVERY PERSON WHO CROSSES OUR PATH HAS THE RIGHT TO HEAR THE UNCOMPROMISED WORD OF GOD AND SEE THE LIVING CHRIST WITHIN US**

...."THEREFORE, SINCE these [great] promises are ours, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates and defiles body and spirit, and bring [our] consecration to completeness in the [reverential] fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 The Amplified Translation

...."For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [*making it active, operative, energizing, and effective*]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life (soul) and [*the immortal*] spirit, and of joints and marrow [*of the deepest parts of our nature*], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation

There are those who "say" they are in the will of God but, in reality, they have "allowed" themselves to be deceived in this most critical hour. Through the hardness of heart, and the ignorance which comes through giving preeminence to anyone or anything apart from Christ, they go forth as purveyors of unrighteousness! As earlier defined, an unrighteous word or act is word or an act that one carries out apart from the righteousness [love] of God. If one allows "compromise" in their walk to ANY degree - that is, they continually do those things that are apart from the Head, Who is Christ, then they commit acts of unrighteous [regardless of how "good" they may sound and appear before flesh and blood]. Every person who crosses our path has the right to hear the uncompromised Word of God - and see [gain a revelation of] the "living" Christ within us. We must have the heart-attitude that says constantly [as we diligently seek God's Word], "I want to hear only from the Father and have it revealed to me through His Spirit"! Until that attitude is found in our hearts, and until we have a revelation of God's desire for our perfect obedience, we will continually "allow" ourselves to be led into an area of presumptuous sin.

### **THE PREREQUISITE TO RECEIVING MORE LIGHT IS FOR US TO WALK IN "ALL" THE LIGHT WE HAVE ALREADY BEEN BLESSED WITH**

Every child of God must understand that it is ONLY a deep abiding in the Word of God that can "continually" separate our soul and our spirit - and, thus, reveal to us at ALL times those things that proceed forth from the flesh and those that are of the Spirit of God [rooted and grounded in Love]. As one allows the Father to feed them with the food that is needful for them on a daily basis [Proverbs 30:8b], they shall have revealed to them perfectly, the portion of His Word that applies to every situation they find themselves in. It is certain that the prerequisite to receiving more and more light [revelation] is for us to walk [through a perfect obedience] in "all" of the light [revelation] that we have already been blessed with. We must keep our hearts sensitive before God, and "actively" walk in obedience to all that has been revealed to us. For it is very easy for one to fall into the snare of the Evil One [without even realizing that they have departed from the center of God's will] IF the Word of God is not given preeminence in one's life and ministry [Joshua 1:8]. The worst kind of deception that can befall a child of God is for them to be deceived into thinking that they are walking on the narrow path of perfect obedience when, in reality, they have clearly departed from it. It is certain that the only thing that will persuade such a one as this that they are "off course" is the faithful intercession of their brothers and sisters



in the Lord - and the speaking of the truth in love [the power of the Holy Spirit]. One of the great dangers of this situation is that in believing that they are correct, they will be found fighting against those who truly serve God - rejecting them, and passing them off to others [in a spirit of self-justification] as those that have diverted from the will of God when, in reality, it is they, themselves, who are deluded.

**"deluded"** - to be misled in one's thinking and judgement [discernment] of something;

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 11:35 KJV; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Proverbs 4:23; Matthew 7:13-14;

### SEPTEMBER 5th

**FAITH IS THE PRINCIPLE BY WHICH WE OBTAIN LIFE [GRACE] - OBEDIENCE IS THE PRINCIPLE BY WHICH THAT LIFE [GRACE] WE HAVE OBTAINED IN CHRIST IS LIVED OUT**

...."The thief comes only to steal, and kill, and destroy; I came that they might have life, and might have it abundantly".... John 10:10 NASB

...."It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profit nothing; the words that I have spoken to you are spirit and are life".... John 6:63 NASB

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us".... Romans 5:1-5 KJV

As faith is the principle by which we obtain life [grace] - so obedience is the principle by which that life [grace] we have obtained in Christ is lived out. When one is seeking the Word with their whole heart, THEN faith comes by hearing [Romans 10:17]. Why? Because the words that the Father has spoken to us by His Spirit are spirit and are life and, thus, they enter into the "open" [pure] heart" of the believer, and become embedded there! As these "incorruptible seeds" are nurtured and watered, an "absolute faith" rises up and is spoken through the mouth of that child of God [Matthew 12:34-37]. It is only to the degree that "faith has come" that we shall truly obtain the precious life [Zoe] that the Father desires each one of His children to have - superabundantly. As we obtain the life of God to a continually greater degree, the Spirit of obedience shall rest upon us heavily and, as we continue to guard our hearts with ALL diligence on a daily basis we will SURELY come to the place of abiding [John 15:1-11]. It is in this place of abiding that we shall live out - and walk in - the fullness of the authority [Kingdom-position and ministry] that we were created to walk in. For it is certain that it is ONLY in this place of abiding that we can be "pure vessels" of God's authority and truth and love and wisdom - for if

we remain in ANY position apart from constant communion [intimate fellowship] with the Father and His Word THEN we shall, in some way, be "purveyors of darkness".

**TO WALK IN THE FULLNESS OF THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS TO GO FROM FAITH TO FAITH AND GLORY TO GLORY CONTINUALLY - ALWAYS TAKING THE POSITION OF A SMALL CHILD WHO TRUSTS "IMPLICITLY" IN THEIR PARENTS**

There are many who attempt to obtain life and blessing [power] without first exercising a faith and trust in God. There are also some who began to walk by faith [revelation], but that which began in and by the power of the Holy Spirit has now come to the place of a "comfortable dependence" upon their "own" understanding [mental ascension to the Word - Will of God]! It MUST be understood that at the point one stops seeking to hear and see the "revealed" Word of God in their hearts - having failed to put themselves [in obedience to God] in a position [the "inner chamber"] to obtain the life needed to carry out the "fullness" of His will - it is at that point that they shall become complacent and content to rely upon their own understanding [Proverbs 3:5-6] - even though they have clearly departed from the will of God. To walk in the fullness of the true Christian life is to go from faith to faith, obedience to obedience and glory to glory continually - ALWAYS taking the position of a small child who trusts "implicitly" in their parents. It is certain that the deeper one proceeds into the life of consecration and obedience, the deeper the realization they shall have that they can do NOTHING apart from Christ! The failure to exercise faith in God's Word does not begin with an abrupt halt or change of direction, but rather with the child of God somewhere making the decision "inwardly" to stop seeking the Word of God with their "whole" heart and, thus, their ability to hear the needed revelation is seriously impaired - and then eventually blocked. Let us be those who are seeking first and foremost the revelation of the Father's holy Word for our entire lives [again, on a daily basis] and, thus, we will be trained to continually "reject" the opportunity to depend upon that which is discerned through our five physical senses - and come to the place of an absolute trust and dependence upon the Father and His Word.

**LET IT BE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD THAT THERE IS NO GREATER SECURITY TO BE FOUND IN THIS EARTH THAN TO "KNOW" THAT WE ARE IN THE CENTER OF GOD'S WILL**

Those who "practice" obedience and are, therefore, trained by it NEVER feel bound or restricted regardless of where they are placed - or NOT placed - by God. If we take any "preconceived notions" at all of what "we" want to do or what "we" would like to do - apart from that which has been revealed to us by the Spirit of God - THEN we are going to rely upon our "own" understanding to get us to the place where we desire to be. On the other hand, if one is wholly given to God and, therefore, willing to do ALL of His will at ALL times [John 7:17], THEN they shall not "feel" out of place or "slighted" in any way regardless of what crosses their path, for they shall have the deep assurance in their hearts that they are in the center of the Father's will, and that EVERYTHING is "right on schedule" according to His perfect purpose. Let it be clearly understood that there is no greater security to be found in this earth than to

"know" that we are in the center of God's will. As we abide in the center of the Father's will we are THEN continually in a position to experience the "fullness" of our salvation [inheritance - Covenant] in Christ and the Father's wondrous and magnificent Provision becomes ever more real than ANY circumstance or affliction that Satan attempts to destroy us with [Psalm 103:1-8]. As we CONTINUALLY acknowledge God by "praying without ceasing" [communicating with Him at all times in every situation] [1 Thessalonians 5:17], THEN perfect obedience [love] will become our way of life, and as we walk by the Spirit of God the "bleating" of the flesh shall be paralyzed and, thus, no longer "maintain" a deadly influence over us - as long as God's Word [Will] has pre-eminence in our heart [Galatians 5:16]!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Matthew 5:8; Proverbs 4:23-24; John 15:5; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Hebrews 5:8; 1 Peter 1:22;

### **SEPTEMBER 6th**

#### **THE SOLE MOTIVATION OF THE TRUE DELEGATED AUTHORITY IS THE PERFECTING AND THE FULL EQUIPPING OF THE SAINTS TO DO THE WORK REQUIRED OF THEM BY GOD**

...."And His gifts were [varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us,] some to be apostles (special messengers), some prophets (inspired preachers and expounders), some evangelists (preachers of the Gospel, travelling missionaries), some pastors (shepherds of His flock) and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints (His consecrated people), [that they should do] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body (the church), [that it might develop] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the full and accurate knowledge of the Son of God; the [we might arrive] at really mature manhood - the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection - the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ, and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed [like ships] to and fro between chance gusts of teaching, and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, [the prey of] the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, (gamblers engaged) in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead".... Ephesians 4:11-14 The Amplified Translation

...."For in Him [Christ] we live and move and have our being".... Act 17:28 The Amplified Translation

As we go on to study this passage in depth we shall come to understand clearly that the "sole motivation" of the true delegated authority is the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints to do the work required of them by God - in order that the Body of Christ might be built up and that all believers attain "oneness" in the faith and in the comprehension of the full and accurate knowledge of the Son of God. In other words, that the people might walk [abide] in the fullness of their inheritance in Christ and, thus, the fullness of the "salvation" provided therein. If there is any other motivation for one attaining to, or desiring, a position of authority then they are operating in a false authority - their deepest motivation: to seek after the Glory that belongs only

to the Father and His Word [John 5:30-44]!

**IT IS ONLY AS THE "DELEGATED AUTHORITY" LIVES AND MOVES AND HAS THEIR BEING IN CHRIST THAT WE ARE TO PARTAKE OF THEIR MINISTRY AND IT IS ONLY AS WE ARE WILLING TO DO ALL OF GOD'S WILL THAT WE SHALL "KNOW" OF THE TEACHING - WHETHER IT IS OF GOD OR WHETHER THEY SPEAK FROM THEMSELVES**

Many, even in this late hour, have continued to submit themselves to a false authority [flesh and blood, not walking in an absolute dependence upon God or in the light of the revelation of His Word]. It must be clearly understood that one is not called to submit themselves to "flesh and blood", but rather to the anointing of God that "abides within" the vessel. This is of the utmost importance! If the child of God truly seeks to live the life of consecration and obedience they are called to THEN the Father will surely reveal to them those He has raised up on their behalf. Even at that point we are NEVER to be submitted to the "people", themselves, but rather the anointing within - and upon - those people. How dangerous is the fear of what others think, and the desire to have their approval! Let it be clearly understood that it is only as the "delegated authority" lives and moves and has their being IN Christ that we are to partake of their ministry, and that it is only as we are willing to do ALL of God's will that we shall "know" of the teaching - whether it is of God or whether they speak from themselves [John 7:17-18]. Let us rejoice that the Father has raised up faithful men and women who do not seek their own glory, but who seek only the glorifying of God to the greatest degree in any given situation - and, thus, their very lives are a sign and a wonder [and a tremendous source of edification and spiritual strength] to all those who love God - BUT a "severe stumbling block" to the path of all those who have chosen their own way through the "maintenance" of self-desire.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 1:10;

### SEPTEMBER 7th

**MANY CHILDREN OF GOD ARE IN THE HABIT OF BLAMING SATAN FOR ALL OF THEIR TROUBLES AND PROBLEMS - WHILE MAINTAINING SELF-DESIRE IN THEIR HEART**

...."You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart"....  
Jeremiah 29:13 NASB

...."My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will reject you from being My priest. Since you have forgotten the law of your God, I also will forget your children".... Hosea 4:6 NASB

...."ARISE [*from the depression and prostration in which circumstances have kept you--rise to a new life*]! Shine (be radiant with the glory of the Lord), for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you! [*Zech. 8:23.*] For behold, darkness shall cover the earth,

and dense darkness [all] peoples, but the Lord shall arise upon you [O Jerusalem], and His glory shall be seen on you. [Isa. 60:19-22; Mal. 4:2; Rev. 21:2, 3.] And nations shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising. [Isa. 2:2, 3; Jer. 3:17.].... Isaiah 60:1-3 The Amplified Translation

In this last hour, many of God's children are literally "slipping into darkness" [through fear and pride], but it must be understood that this problem [and its root cause] rests with themselves, and not just the Enemy. Satan is not able to do anything in the church of Jesus Christ except that which has been "agreed to" - through "submission to his lies". When one sees a manifestation of Satan [pride, arrogance, self-will] in the church [either corporately or individually] THEN there has most certainly been a departing from the truth [revelation] of God, and a submission to the false [counterfeit] authority of the Evil One and his forces. Many children of God are in the habit of blaming Satan for all of their troubles and problems [while maintaining self-desire in their heart] when, in reality, it has been their refusal, through unbelief and mistrust, to actively seek God with ALL of their heart. Unless they soon come to the realization that they themselves are to blame for their "predicaments" through their unfaithfulness and disobedience, then they shall surely begin to perish to some degree because of a lack of revealed knowledge of God's Word. It must be understood clearly by every child of God that the only reason for any continued failure, any "sustained" or recurring trouble, and any suffering for "unrighteousness' sake", is due to a positioning that has been taken by them in a place that is "apart from the will of God".

**THE MAIN THRUST OF THE SPIRIT OF ANTICHRIST IS TO KEEP PEOPLE IN THE PLACE WHERE THEY ARE SEPARATED FROM THE WORD OF GOD [DIVINE REVELATION]**

All those children of God who truly have humbled and submitted themselves before Him shall, ultimately, have [as the chief characteristic of their earthly walk] tremendous "prosperity" [spirit, soul, body - and in every other aspect of life and ministry], and they will not [in any way] remain in bondage to the law of sin and death. The only thing that separates a believer, or a non-believer for that matter, from their sin is the pure and unadulterated Word of God and the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within. From this truth, we can understand why the main thrust of the spirit of antichrist is to keep people in the place where they are separated from the Word of God [divine revelation]. If one continually "allows" themselves to be separated from the Word of God THEN they shall slip progressively into a "darkened state" in this hour until they repent - and, thus, do the necessary things required of them by God in a spirit of faith, love and obedience] that will provide them with a superabundant entrance into the fullness of the precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Romans 8:1-2 KJV;

**SEPTEMBER 8th**

**NO MORE "UNNECESSARY DELAYS"**

...."And the Lord answered me and said, Write the vision and engrave it so plainly upon tablets that everyone who passes may [*be able to*] read [*it easily and quickly*] as he hastens by. For the vision is yet for an appointed time and it hastens to the end [*fulfilment*]; it will not deceive or disappoint. Though it tarry, wait [*earnestly*] for it, because it will surely come; it will not be behindhand on its appointed day. [*Heb. 10:37, 38.*] Look at the proud; his soul is not straight or right within him, but the [*rigidly*] just and the [*uncompromisingly*] righteous man shall live by his faith and in his faithfulness. [*Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11.*].... Habakkuk 2:2-4 The Amplified Translation

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, "Abba! Father!" The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him so that we may also be glorified with Him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons of God".... Romans 8:14-19 NASB

We are seeing so many things come to pass in these days and, at the same time, the magnitude of the Father's plan being revealed to the remnant Church continues to enlarge the hearts and expand the thinking, daily, of all those who have been faithful to "hold fast the vision". What He is showing me in this time is that things and events - on every front - are going to begin to happen so fast - and with such great intensity - that in a very short while it shall be seen that EVERY hindrance and EVERY "stumbling block" will be removed from the midst of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom. These events will allow many throughout the Body of Christ - to begin to pursue the fullness of the Father's will "unfettered" by any of the "chains" of the past. This is the time of a great and complete "flip-flop". Everything is literally going to be turned upside down - and, indeed, all that can be shaken will be shaken. No matter how much "control" that Satan seemed to have in a situation - he will be completely stripped of the hold he has had - UP UNTIL THIS TIME! It is time for every child of God to begin to continually proclaim and confess and call forth the fullness of all of those things that have been revealed to their heart. The Holy Spirit will show each of us what to do, and how to accomplish everything perfectly according to the Father's highest purpose. It should be the earnest and fervent desire of every heart to have no more UNNECESSARY DELAYS in the manifestation of the Father's perfect plan concerning the Glorious Church! Up until now, it has been a time of "waiting" [standing in faith and obedience - enduring patiently] as the Father was bringing millions of facets of His will into alignment throughout the earth. But now, it is time to "take the land", and "now" is the time for the revelation of the sons and daughters of God in the earth - to the Father's greatest Glory.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 13:41; Matthew 16:21-26; Matthew 18:1-7; Hebrews 12:26-29;

**SEPTEMBER 9th**

## **WE ARE GOING TO SEE MANY GLORIOUS TESTIMONIES**

...."THEREFORE THEN, since we are surrounded by so great a cloud of witnesses [*who have borne testimony to the Truth*], let us strip off and throw aside every encumbrance (unnecessary weight) and that sin which so readily (deftly and cleverly) clings to and entangles us, and let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [*from all that will distract*] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [*giving the first incentive for our belief*] and is also its Finisher [*bringing it to maturity and perfection*]. He, for the joy [*of obtaining the prize*] that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God. [*Ps. 110:1.*]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

...."The LORD reigns, let the earth rejoice; Let the many islands be glad. Clouds and thick darkness surround Him; Righteousness and justice are the foundation of His throne. Fire goes before Him And burns up His adversaries round about. His lightnings lit up the world; The earth saw and trembled. The mountains melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, At the presence of the Lord of the whole earth".... Psalms 97:1-5 NASB

How wonderful it is to see the power [love] of Almighty God undo the work of a lifetime by Satan and his forces in a split second of time. In the time between now and our Departure we are going to see many glorious testimonies in lives that "right now" would seem to be "impossible candidates". It is written, "All things are possible to him who will but believe" - so our job is to "fix" our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God] and, as the will of God is "revealed" to our hearts [in any given situation], we need only believe with an absolute faith - and, in this way, even the "hardest" cases and the strongest resistances to the Gospel of the Kingdom and the fullness of the authority of the King will melt "like wax in the sun". There is no "nut" too tough for God to crack, and when He does we must be there to minister the perfect words - words that will impart the necessary light, life and love that will establish them in the Kingdom of God for all time - and into eternity. Let us set our sights very high in this matter of deliverance for the "captives" for there is no limit to what our God is willing to do [and can do] in this last of the last hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Mark 10:24-31; Matthew 19:26; Acts 10:38;

### **SEPTEMBER 10th**

**"IT IS ONLY THOSE WHO ABIDE IN THE PLACE OF PERFECT FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER THAT WILL COME TO KNOW THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF HIS HEART"**

...."LORD, WHO shall dwell [*temporarily*] in Your tabernacle? Who shall dwell [*permanently*] on Your holy hill? He who walks and lives uprightly and blamelessly, who works

rightness and justice and speaks and thinks the truth in his heart, He who does not slander with his tongue, nor does evil to his friend, nor takes up a reproach against his neighbor; In whose eyes a vile person is despised, but he who honors those who fear the Lord (who revere and worship Him); who swears to his own hurt and does not change; [*He who*] does not put out his money for interest [*to one of his own people*] and who will not take a bribe against the innocent. He who does these things shall never be moved. [*Exod. 22:25, 26.*].... Psalm 15:1-5 The Amplified Translation

...."Then those who feared the Lord talked often one to another; and the Lord listened and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him of those who revered and worshipfully feared the Lord and who thought on His name. And they shall be Mine, says the Lord of hosts, in that day when I publicly recognize and openly declare them to be My jewels (My special possession, My peculiar treasure). And I will spare them, as a man spares his own son who serves him. Then shall you return and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him who serves God and him who does not serve Him. FOR BEHOLD, the day comes that shall burn like an oven, and all the proud and arrogant, yes, and all that do wickedly and are lawless, shall be stubble; the day that comes shall burn them up, says the Lord of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. [*Isa. 5:21-25; Matt. 3:12.*] But unto you who revere and worshipfully fear My name shall the Sun of Righteousness arise with healing in His wings and His beams, and you shall go forth and gambol like calves [*released*] from the stall and leap for joy. And you shall tread down the lawless and wicked, for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, says the Lord of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 The Amplified Translation

Let it be clearly understood by those who are seeking to "minister" that it is only those who "abide" in the place of perfect fellowship with the Father that will come to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart - and the perpetual wisdom that flows forth from Him in that place. If one is truly faithful to enter into the Holy Place [the secret place of His presence - the "inner chamber" in this last of the last hour THEN they will have no trouble whatsoever discerning the true prophetic timetable, and they will be those who continually bear maximum fruit in the establishing of the Glorious Church and the Kingdom of God in their remaining time in this dispensation.

**AS THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH IS ACCELERATED IN THE DAYS AHEAD THERE WILL BE A CONTINUAL - AND SUPERNATURAL SEPARATION BETWEEN THOSE WHOSE HEART IS TOWARD GOD AND THOSE WHOSE HEART IS NOT!**

As the establishment of the Glorious Church is accelerated in the days ahead there will be a continual [and supernatural] separation between those whose heart is truly toward God [and the Kingdom] and those whose heart is not! This will cause a great repositioning to take place in the midst of God's people - and, thus, when the "smoke clears" every last Christian walking the face of the earth will be in exactly the place that THEY have chosen to be: in the abiding presence of the Father and His Word [the Kingdom] or in "heart-fellowship with the world and its ways and,



thus, on the outside looking in! Part of that manifestation will be the "civil war" that is even now beginning to take place - a "civil war" [in the spiritual realm and, then manifesting in the physical realm] initiated by those still under the control of a spirit of rebellion and a spirit of self-exaltation. Those who are, thus, still "affixed" to their own self-desire and self-agenda - continually bound by a "spirit of mental ascension" in their approach towards the Word [Will] of God will vehemently come against those who are truly walking in holiness. This conflict will not last long as the love [fire] of God - pouring forth through the pure and obedient and faithful hearts of His holy sons and daughters - shall surely expose and consume and devastate [obliterate] ALL that is apart from Christ in origin. This conflict will bring many into a deep realization of the reality of their need for repentance from their "religious" [fleshly] activities of the past but, tragically, many will reject this great outpouring of the Father's love and run further and further into darkness and rebellion. The aforementioned "civil war" will be short in duration due to the fact that the "foundation" that the religious structure has been established upon is made up of the "hay, wood and stubble" that Paul talked about in his first letter to the Corinthians [1 Corinthians 3:10-15] and, thus, when the fire - which is a spontaneous manifestation of God's love - meets up with that which has been established on that hay, wood and stubble it will be both exposed and consumed immediately. Because of these things, EVERY work that has its origin apart from Christ will not stand in this final hour - without exception! For, indeed, who can abide [endure] the day of His Glorious Coming [to His Church] [Malachi 3:1-3] except those who both walk and live before uprightly and blamelessly before Him in the holy place?

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-11; Numbers 15:57-16:50; Hebrews 12:29; John 15:5;

## SEPTEMBER 11th

### THE SUPERNATURAL ALIGNING OF ALL THINGS

...."At the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders were taking place among the people; and they were all with one accord in Solomon's portico. But none of the rest dared to associate with them; however, the people held them in high esteem".... Acts 5:12-13 NASB

...."Then He [Jesus] left the crowds and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him and said, "Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field." And He said, "The one who sows the good seed is the Son of Man, and the field is the world; and as for the good seed, these are the sons of the kingdom; and the tares are the sons of the evil one; and the enemy who sowed them is the devil, and the harvest is the end of the age; and the reapers are angels. "So just as the tares are gathered up and burned with fire, so shall it be at the end of the age. "The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. "Then THE RIGHTEOUS WILL SHINE FORTH AS THE SUN in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear".... Matthew 13:36-43 NASB

Just as the Father is causing the nations to be aligned - in order that the manifestation of

the prophetic words over them begin to take place according to His highest purpose in this hour - He is also aligning those who are filled with [and led by] the Holy Spirit with each other [those who are in one accord through a revelation of His Will], and those who are still under the influence of the spirit of anti-Christ with each other [through their holding to the "things below"]. This, of course, will, ultimately, lead to the "civil war" in the church that has been prophesied by the holy prophets and apostles. In light of all of the things that have happened in the past little while - both in the spirit and in the physical realm - I can honestly say that I have never seen such a time as this. It is the "fullness" of time concerning the Father's will entering into the physical realm and, thus, every Christian truly seeking the fullness of their destiny must be found "ready" in these days - WHATEVER that may mean to them personally.

**Always remember:**

True accountability begins and ends before the face of the Father in the Throne Room.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 4:4;

**SEPTEMBER 12th**

**CIVIL WAR**

**[Part 1 of 2]**

**THERE IS AN INTENSE AND HOLY FIRE ABOUT TO BE RELEASED IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE**

...."The LORD also spoke to Moses, saying, "Speak to the sons of Israel, and tell them that they shall make for themselves tassels on the corners of their garments throughout their generations, and that they shall put on the tassel of each corner a cord of blue. "It shall be a tassel for you to look at and remember all the commandments of the LORD, so as to do them and not follow after your own heart and your own eyes, after which you played the harlot, so that you may remember to do all My commandments and be holy to your God. "I am the LORD your God who brought you out from the land of Egypt to be your God; I am the LORD your God." Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took action, and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown. They assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, "You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the LORD?" When Moses heard this, he fell on his face; and he spoke to Korah and all his company, saying, "Tomorrow morning the LORD will show who is His, and who is holy, and will bring him near to Himself; even the one whom He will choose, He will bring near to Himself"....  
Numbers 15:37-16:5 NASB

It is the strong desire of the Father in this hour to expose and remove ALL that is apart from Christ in the "congregations of the righteous" [those environments wherein the people of God are truly seeking first the Kingdom]. There is an intense and holy fire about to be released in the midst of God's people, and this will cause all things to come to light. ALL that is apart from Christ [the revealed knowledge of the Father's will] will not stand! This is a time wherein we MUST all be found diligently seeking [in and by the Spirit of the Cross] to abide in a deep consecration and separation unto the Word of God - at ALL cost to ourselves. In this hour, the Father is about to confront every "religious spirit" operating in the midst of His people, and this will produce two very clear and distinctive results:

1. It will cause a "civil war" - as those who "choose" to hold to their own self-desire and self-agenda will contend for "their" kingdoms and, in their blindness, refuse to acknowledge the true move of the Holy Spirit in their midst.
2. The second result in this holy confrontation will be to remove every "stumbling block" from the path of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom.

**"stumbling block"** - anyone who sets their heart on the interests of man [self] instead of the interests of God.

### **AN INTENSE AND ACCELERATED JUDGEMENT IS ABOUT TO BEGIN IN THE "HOUSEHOLD OF GOD"**

In light of the fact that an intense and accelerated judgement is about to begin in the "household of God" it is extremely important for every Christian to come to the full realization that the Father is calling each and every one of His children to accountability in these days: an accountability to His Word and their handling of it - both individually in their own lives, and corporately in the church.

### **THE ENSUING "CIVIL WAR"**

In these days of the judgement of ALL that is apart from Christ in the church, the "arrogance" [pride] of all those who have hardened their hearts towards the Father and His Word shall now "surface" and begin to manifest itself "uncontrollably". Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth shall begin to speak, and if it has not been the Word of God placed in one's heart - through a pure devotion [a devotion devoid of self-desire] - then they shall surely speak the "dictates" [counterfeit revelation] of the one they have "allowed" to hold them in bondage. Because of these things, not only shall they be found fighting against the true works of God, but they shall be found fighting against each other to such a degree that confusion shall reign - and every one of their "plans" to establish their "religious superiority" [both individually and corporately] shall surely fail. As the ensuing "civil war" - between those who truly love God and those who do not - begins to escalate it will become clearly evident who is walking [abiding] in divine love and those whose deepest heart-desire remains self-glorification. Repeating the words of the Father concerning the "civil war" about to escalate in the midst of His people:

...."Again I say to you, the aforementioned "confrontation" [civil war] is in no way a confrontation between "flesh and blood"! In reality, it is the "final" and "greatest" confrontation in the church age between the Holy Spirit and the "spirit of anti-christ"!....

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Matthew 12:34-37; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

**SEPTEMBER 13th**

**CIVIL WAR**

**[Part 2 of 2]**

**"CIVIL WAR IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE"**

...."Samuel said, "Has the LORD as much delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices As in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, And to heed than the fat of rams. "For rebellion is as the sin of divination, And insubordination is as iniquity and idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of the LORD, He has also rejected you from being king".... 1 Samuel 15:22-23 NASB

...."My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will reject you from being My priest. Since you have forgotten the law of your God, I also will forget your children".... Hosea 4:6 NASB

Others, in their carnality and the pursuit of self-glory, will continue to resist the will of God [and all those who truly serve Him] leading to "civil war" in the midst of God's people in these days. This "conflict" will last only a short time - as the unadulterated power of God moves forth to judge, with an absolute judgement, ALL those who have "maintained" the desire to be "right in their own thinking" rather than humble themselves before the One who died for them. Some will perish from the face of this earth [physically die] - having "allowed" themselves to be destroyed - in their "wilful" ignorance of the revealed knowledge of the Father and His Word [Will]. Still others will spend the rest of their days in this dispensation [before the catching away of the Church] living in an abject bitterness towards the true servants of God - still believing in their deception [delusion] that they were [and continue to be] "right" in their motivations and actions towards the Father and His children - in their "service" [ministry] to them. Many in this category will enter into "deep darkness" [Isaiah 60:2] - in their continued rebellion and desire for the approval of men, before obedience to God - and shall be "embraced" readily [even though they had been hated previously] by those promoting the ultimate doctrine of the spirit of antichrist [one-world church, religion, many ways to God etc.] For such as these [those who allowed themselves to be held in deep deception due to the maintaining of self-desire] it will be the advent of the Glorious Church that finally shocks them into spiritual reality. Others who miss the catching away of the "spotless and unblemished" Church - due to their hard-heartedness

[even in light of the fact that the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit this earth has ever seen shall happen between now and then] will begin to experience the terrible [both mental and physical] judgements that shall come forth during the Great Tribulation and, because of these things, some will finally forsake their rebellion towards God and begin to live their lives wholly for Him in the midst of the horror that will surely surround them on all sides in that hour.

**THE GREAT EARMARK OF THE REMAINING DAYS OF THE CHURCH AGE IS THIS: NO MAN WILL BE FOUND TO BE ANYWHERE OR DOING ANYTHING - EXCEPT BY THEIR "OWN" CHOICE**

In these last two categories I do not speak of a people who have not experienced the New Birth - for they surely have - and who will lose their eternal salvation, for they shall not. I speak of a people who - unless the Father in His great mercy judges them absolutely [even unto death in some cases] in this hour they will begin to lose whatever eternal reward they might have had. In His omniscience the Father knows that if they were allowed to carry on in their hardness of heart they would surely continue to be used as "stumbling blocks" to those whose heart is wholly given to His purposes. Such is the great danger of this age, and such is the great mercy of our loving Father! The one great earmark of the remaining days of the Church Age is this:

*No man will be found to be anywhere or doing or saying anything except by their own choice - the ultimate sum of their "choices" defining the true state of their heart towards the will of God for their life.*

If one chooses to be holy then they shall walk in holiness. If one chooses to live for themselves [self-glory] then they shall be found walking in darkness - and open rebellion towards the true purposes of God. It is very important to note here that it is only the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit Who know the "deepest" thoughts and intentions of one's heart and, thus, it is only God that knows when there still remains a "seed of desire" for repentance in one - and when there does not! We must be a people who are attuned to the heart of the Father - for it is ONLY in this way that we can have both discernment and be trusted by Him to "lay the axe to the root" when necessary in order that the captives might be set free from all spiritual pride - and the spiritual darkness that is its spontaneous fruit.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Ephesians 5:27;

**SEPTEMBER 14th**

**THE EXPOSING OF SATAN'S PLAN OF "SYSTEMATIC ATTACK" AGAINST "ALL" THOSE RECEIVING AND ACTING UPON THE "KINGDOM-REVELATIONS" BEING RELEASED IN THIS HOUR FROM THE THRONE ROOM**

...."Do not be deceived and deluded and misled; God will not allow Himself to be sneered at (scorned, disdained, or mocked by mere pretensions or professions, or by His precepts being set aside.) [*He inevitably deludes himself who attempts to delude God.*] For whatever a man

sows, that and that only is what he will reap. For he who sows to his own flesh (lower nature, sensuality) will from the flesh reap decay and ruin and destruction, but he who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. And let us not lose heart and grow weary and faint in acting nobly and doing right, for in due time and at the appointed season we shall reap, if we do not loosen and relax our courage and faint" .... Galatians 6:7-9 The Amplified Translation

...."You enlarge my steps under me, And my feet have not slipped. "I pursued my enemies and destroyed them, And I did not turn back until they were consumed".... 2 Samuel 22:37-38 NASB

In these days, it is [as it always was] extremely important for each and every handmaiden and bondservant to be found abiding in a state of "forgiveness" - "refusing" to hold to "unforgiveness" - at "all cost" to themselves. This is because Satan has ordered a plan of "systematic attacks" against "all" those who are both receiving and acting upon the "Kingdom revelations" from the Throne Room that the Father is releasing to the remnant Church in this hour. The main intent of Satan and his forces is two-fold, and is aimed at getting the bondservants and handmaidens to take "offense" in "any measure". For, then, he would be enabled [allowed] to "infiltrate" with darkness and "hinder" [he cannot stop] this final move of God in the Church age. For Jesus, Himself, [from the Throne Room] is leading and orchestrating this "final onslaught" against the Evil One and his forces in the midst of His people, and this will lead directly to his soon "devastation" [crushing] - as the people of God come into the "fullness" of their inheritance and, thus, authority, in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] - both individually and corporately.

### **LET US NOT FAINT - OR EVEN GROW WEARY**

I would issue a particular warning in this most critical hour to all those who have been standing in faith [love and obedience] for those who are "close" to them. For it is certain that if one "allows" Satan an inroad by taking "offense" [allowing themselves to be provoked to a place outside of love] at the very one[s] they are standing for, THEN the "physical manifestation" of the blessing that the Father has for all involved will be temporarily blocked and true spiritual unity and one accord will NOT be its fruit - until such a time as one comes to their "spiritual senses" and begins to once again walk in perfect love [obedience]. There is not much time left until we all experience the fullness of Jubilee in our lives and ministries let us not faint or even grow weary of abiding in righteousness towards all those who cross our path; for as we do the fullness of the Father's great restoration process will surely overtake us in this hour, and we shall reap the perfect fruit of the seeds of love we have sown throughout the years. As we are faithful to "abide" in perfect love, that love will surely cast out any fear [1 John 4:18] [and the ground thereof] that crosses our path, and Satan and his schemes shall surely be defeated - as we continually pursue him until he is consumed, overtaking him and recovering all!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 12:28; Galatians 6:9;

## SEPTEMBER 15th

### WE MUST DEPART FROM SEEKING OUR "OWN" COMFORT

...."The steadfast of mind You will keep in perfect peace, Because he trusts in You"....  
Isaiah 26:3 NASB

...."But the Comforter (Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengthener, Standby), the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name [*in My place, to represent Me and act on My behalf*], He will teach you all things. And He will cause you to recall (will remind you of, bring to your remembrance) everything I have told you. Peace I leave with you; My [*own*] peace I now give and bequeath to you. Not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let your hearts be troubled, neither let them be afraid. [*Stop allowing yourselves to be agitated and disturbed; and do not permit yourselves to be fearful and intimidated and cowardly and unsettled.*]".... John 14:26-27 The Amplified Translation

This area of seeking our "own" comfort has been a huge problem in the Body of Christ UP UNTIL THIS TIME. When pressure comes we tend to seek our own "security" [comfort] apart from the True Comforter [the Holy Spirit]. The difference is that this false comfort gratifies the "flesh" [soul] while the true comfort sustains our inner life - allowing us to carry on regardless of circumstances or "feelings".

**Remember:** Peter thought Jesus was being "too hard on Himself" on the road to Gethsemane [the Cross] and received the greatest rebuke of a disciple on record.

The peace that passes all understanding and the love that surpasses all knowledge are two key elements of the Holy Spirit's ministry; and with what is about to happen (and is already happening) in the "world", many so-called "Christians" will SOON realize that there will be no peace or comfort for them apart from the very presence of God indwelling them, and that the things that "got them by" before will only serve to allow Satan and his forces to make "quick work" of them in this time.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 16:21-27; Philippians 4:6-8;

## SEPTEMBER 16th

### "HEART-FELLOWSHIP" WITH THE "WORLD" - A MOST DANGEROUS PURSUIT!

...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. "For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples [nations]; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. "Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

Every doctrine born of mental ascension "always" has as its root characteristic a penchant

for remaining in "heart-fellowship" with the "world" and its ways - however subtle or acceptable it may appear. The Father, in this hour, is raising His Church to a level that has never even been approached in the past, and this will require a "breaking away" by all those who truly love God from all the previously "acceptable" forms of fellowship with the customs and practices of those in the world. Even now, the "world and the entire system behind it is being encompassed in a darkness [it appears as "light" and "wisdom"] so great that only those with a revelation of God's Word concerning this end time will escape being consumed by its "pull". In these most critical days, the Father is releasing the "first wave" of His holy apostles and prophets [special messengers with specific [key] revelation from the Throne Room] and, because of this, Satan is unleashing an increased attack in an "attempt" to stop them and, thus hinder the true work of God in this hour. But, as always, he will fail - and only provide a "darker backdrop" for the brightness of the Glorious Church which will have experienced [just previous to these "increased attacks"] an "immediate and explosive increase" in power and light [revelation] and wisdom. These are the days wherein the fullness of the Father's plan for a "spotless and unblemished" Church will begin to unfold in a "greatly" accelerated manner - and, so, it befalls all those who truly love God to make any necessary adjustment [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of obedience] immediately that they might enter into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4; Colossians 3:1-3;

### **SEPTEMBER 17th**

**IN VIEWING OURSELVES IN THE LIGHT OF GOD'S WORD CONSTANTLY, THE HOLY SPIRIT SHALL BE ENABLED TO DO HIS DEEPEST WORK AND CREATE IN US AN ATTITUDE WHICH IS CONDUCIVE TO EXCELLENCE IN MINISTRY**

...."In the way of righteousness is life, and in its pathway there is no death [no death can stand]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

...."Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, And his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, And He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

Many go forth in the Name of Jesus misrepresenting Him because they act in their own strength and understanding and, thus, apart from the power of the Holy Spirit. They do not diligently seek the "life of the Cross" [absolute dependence upon God through self-denial] and, therefore, they do not "allow" the power of God to work in their life and ministry. Every child of God needs to be continually seeking to do ALL things through the revelation, power and unction of the Holy Spirit. In order for one to walk in the fullness of the ministry to which they have been called they must "maintain" a proper attitude in their heart at ALL times [Proverbs 4:23]. To do this we must see ourselves as the Father sees us in Christ. In diligently seeking to view ourselves in the light of God's Word constantly, the Holy Spirit will then be enabled to do His deepest work



and create in us an attitude that is conducive to "excellence in ministry".

**THE PURER WE ARE - AS VESSELS OF GOD'S LIFE - THE MORE EFFICIENTLY DEATH IS PUT UNDER OUR FEET!**

As we become pure vessels of the Father's love [grace-empowerment] we shall be used greatly to administer His life, light love etc. to a continually greater degree in the days ahead. People speak of the different anointings: the anointing to heal, the anointing to cast out demons, etc. but, in reality, it is still the simple administration of God's Life - a life and light that exposes and consumes all that has its source in death and darkness. The purer we are as vessels of God's life the more efficiently death is put under our feet.

**AS WE WALK DAY BY DAY IN FAITH - LEARNING TO BECOME DEPENDENT UPON THE WORD OF GOD FOR ALL THINGS - WE SHALL EXPERIENCE THE FULLNESS OF ALL THAT BELONGS TO US IN CHRIST, AND ALSO THE GREAT JOY [SPIRITUAL STRENGTH] THAT COMES ALONG WITH THAT**

There is a great joy in experiencing the "fullness" of the salvation [Covenant] that the Father has provided for us in Christ - that is, "soteria" - the deliverance from every "temporal" evil. Many attempt to narrow down the salvation that has been provided for us. Some may count it as the "New Birth", alone. Some people may count it as the New Birth and material prosperity - but not physical healing. Indeed, there are all sorts of different "doctrines" of men concerning Salvation, but it is the Father's heart-desire that each one of His children experience the "fullness" of His life and love - and, thus, come to the full realization of His "absolute" triumph over the "law of sin and death" through Jesus at the Cross [Romans 8:1-2]. As we walk day by day in faith - learning to become dependent upon the Word of God for ALL things - we will surely begin to experience the fullness of all that belongs to us in Christ - and, also, the great joy [spiritual strength] that comes along with that.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:21-23; John 10:10; John 15:1-11;

**SEPTEMBER 18th**

**THEY SHALL, IN THEIR ABIDING, COME TO KNOW THE TRUTH AND THAT TRUTH SHALL SET THEM FREE FROM ANYTHING WHICH IS APART FROM CHRIST AND THE FATHER'S PERFECT WILL FOR THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY**

...."So Jesus was saying to those Jews who had believed Him, "If you continue in My word, then you are truly disciples of Mine; and you will know the truth, and the truth will make you free".... John 8:31-32 NASB

Again, there are those that say healing is not for us today. There are those who say the baptism of the Holy Spirit and speaking with other tongues is not for us today. Some say God's miracle-working power is not for us anymore, and that we must place all of our hope in the

wisdom of the world and the "wonders" of modern technology. Anybody may say what "they" want to, but as the child of God begins to fellowship with the Father, and as they diligently pursue the Word of God - thus allowing the Holy Spirit to reveal that Word to their heart - then they shall, in their abiding, come to "know" the Truth and that Truth shall set them free from anything which is apart from Christ and the Father's perfect will for their life and ministry. Even should the "multitudes" come against that which they have learned [had revealed to them by the Holy Spirit] they will in no way falter or change their course from the narrow path of perfect obedience, and they shall continually be enabled to walk in that "revelation" - regardless of any pressure that comes against them [Matthew 16:17-19].

**THE REFUSAL TO JUDGE OR DISCERN OR TAKE ANYTHING OTHER THAN THE REVEALED WORD OF GOD AS ONE'S FINAL AUTHORITY SHOULD BE THE FIRST AND FOREMOST OBJECTIVE OF ONE SEEKING TO WALK BY (ABIDE IN) FAITH**

We must remember that it is not "flesh and blood" [people] that are trying to remove the Word from our heart, it is Satan! For our struggle is NEVER against flesh and blood but against Satan and his forces [Ephesians 6:12]. To the degree that one "fixes" their eyes on Jesus and to the degree that they seek with their whole heart to live for God, it is to that degree that they will "clearly" see that their battle is NOT against flesh and blood - regardless of what that vessel has said or done to us. When one is faithful to refuse to be moved by anything other than the revealed Word of God THEN their entire walk will be moved from the "physical" realm into the spiritual realm [Colossians 3:1-3]. It is in this place of being seated at the right hand of the Father with Christ that one is enabled to continually keep their eyes "on the things which are not seen rather than the things which are seen" [2 Corinthians 4:18]. The refusal to judge or discern or take anything other than the revealed Word of God as one's final authority should be the first and foremost objective of one seeking to walk by [abide in] faith [love].

**IN THESE DAYS, THE UNCOMPROMISED WORD OF GOD MUST BE PREACHED AT ALL TIMES IN THE POWER OF THE ANOINTING - FOR IT IS ONLY IN THIS WAY THAT THE CAPTIVES SHALL BE GLORIOUSLY SET FREE**

Whatever aspect of salvation [our covenant with God] we, ourselves, leave out as ministers of God - through unbelief and the failure to diligently seek first the Kingdom in all things - causes someone, somewhere, to remain in bondage to the lies and afflictions of Satan [fear of death - and the torment that is its fruit]. As one goes forth to preach [minister] God's Word and there, yet, remains something within [self-desire-fear] that causes them to preach a distorted revelation of the call to total and constant empowerment through the continual infilling of the Spirit of God [and the "absolute" victory of Jesus Christ over Satan and the fullness of salvation], THEN those who hear the words they speak are going to remain in bondage if they receive them into their heart! In these days, the uncompromised Word of God [the Gospel of the Kingdom] must be preached at ALL times in the power of the Anointing - for it is ONLY in this way that the captives shall be "gloriously" set free - free to serve God with ALL of their heart, free to fulfill their portion of the ministry of Christ, free and empowered to bring every one of Satan's

strongholds in the hearts and minds of all those who cross their path to nothing - to the greatest glory of the Father!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-14; Mark 4:1-20; Hebrews 12:1-2;

### **SEPTEMBER 19th**

#### **A STRONG WARNING TO ALL THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING FIRST THE KINGDOM:**

BEWARE THE "SPIRITS OF TREACHERY" THAT HAVE NOW BEEN SENT FORTH BY SATAN TO BOTH HINDER AND, ULTIMATELY, DESTROY [THROUGH DIVISION] "EVERY" TRUE WORK OF GOD!

#### **AND THAT**

WE MUST HAVE A CLEAR REALIZATION [REVELATION] THAT ALL OF OUR "JUSTIFICATION" IS FOUND IN CHRIST AND OUR "VINDICATION" MUST BE FROM GOD ALONE - "OUR" PART BEING TO WALK IN LOVE AT "ALL" COST TO OURSELVES!

...."So you will walk in the way of good men And keep to the paths of the righteous. For the upright will live in the land And the blameless will remain in it; But the wicked will be cut off from the land And the treacherous will be uprooted from it" .... Proverbs 2:20-22 NASB

...."The LORD has brought about our vindication; Come and let us recount in Zion The work of the LORD our God!" .... Jeremiah 51:10 NASB

...."No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, And their vindication is from Me," declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

#### **SATAN AND HIS FORCES ARE IN GREAT "DISTRESS" AND "DISARRAY" [UNCOVERED] IN THIS HOUR**

If we will be faithful to "abide" in the "secret place" of God's presence [the inner chamber] THEN Satan and his forces will quickly find that there are less and less "willing" volunteers [vessels of persecution] at their disposal. He will also quickly find that the ones he is able to use [at first] are going to be "set free" and become "unusable" as far as the kingdom of darkness is concerned - as the children of God finally begin to walk in the "fullness" of the "omnipotent" authority that is theirs in Christ. Add to this the fact that the "religious spirits" Satan has been hiding behind and depending upon for so long to keep the church in darkness are now being exposed as the holy apostles and prophets are being sent forth from the Throne Room in this hour [and shall continue to be until the end of the age] and you can clearly see that he is in a great deal

of "distress".

## **A WAVE OF "UPPER ECHELON" SPIRITS OF "CONTROL" ARE ABOUT TO BE RELEASED**

It is for this reason that we see him - in his great terror and confusion - flailing about, attacking everything that he "thinks" will succumb to his wiles. He fears greatly that he is losing "control" over the territory "given" him in the midst of many of God's children. And, thus, to combat the "revelation knowledge" coming forth from the Throne Room [that will surely put an end to his "control" in the individual's life and ministry who will receive it] the Evil One is about to send forth a wave of "control spirits" which are very, very dangerous to those not walking in "close fellowship" with the Father and His Word. These "upper echelon" evil spirits will attempt to do whatever is necessary [through strong compulsion] to keep the child of God apart from the place wherein their heart [life] is "wholly" given to the will and highest purpose of God for them. The "ultimate" aim of any evil spirit is to carry out their assignment with a view to helping "eliminate" entirely the child of God they are "assigned" to - first from true Kingdom-service and, then [if possible] remove them physically from this earth. Let us draw near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis in this most critical hour - for it is ONLY in this way that we will be found overcoming in ALL things, to the greatest Glory of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:19;

### **SEPTEMBER 20th**

#### **THE POWER OF THE FATHER'S LOVE TO RESTORE ALL**

...."Therefore we do not lose heart, but though our outer man is decaying, yet our inner man is being renewed day by day. For momentary, light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of glory far beyond all comparison, while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal".... 2 Corinthians 4:16-18 NASB

There will be much revelation released in the coming days concerning the power of the Father's love to restore ALL the things that the Devil has stolen from His precious children. The main thing for EVERY child of God is to forgive and, "PURPOSEFULLY" forgetting what lies in the "past", begin to set their focus on the "things above" [the things that are not seen]. If one is truly willing to do this [continually exercise an absolute faith] THEN they shall surely have the deepest desires of their heart fulfilled on EVERY level, and in ways that will thrill them beyond all they could ever have dreamed of. All those who become partakers of this "divine restoration" of the Father are going to be used greatly in the area of leading many others to the place where they are able to receive the "glorious restoration" of their lives the Father has planned for them. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance that EVERY child of God begins to TRULY apply themselves to walk in an absolute faith - working through a perfect love - and allow the Holy Spirit to cause them to rise "above" the storm clouds and turmoil of the "emotions" [soul-life].

Never fear a situation that "looks" or "seems" hopeless. Whether or not a situation is truly fixed [healed and restored] does not depend on "natural" means [in fact that is what created the negative situation in the first place] it depends on the supernatural, restorative power of our loving Father - and it is certain that His hand is not short towards us.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 3:12-14; Colossians 3:1-3;

## SEPTEMBER 21ST

### A WORD TO THOSE IN A TIME OF TURMOIL AND DISTRESSING CIRCUMSTANCES

...."And He has said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you, for power is perfected in weakness." Most gladly, therefore, I will rather boast about my weaknesses, so that the power of Christ may dwell in me. Therefore I am well content with weaknesses, with insults, with distresses, with persecutions, with difficulties, for Christ's sake; for when I am weak, then I am strong".... 2 Corinthians 12:9-10 NASB

...."For I know the plans that I have for you,' declares the LORD, 'plans for welfare and not for calamity to give you a future and a hope. 'Then you will call upon Me and come and pray to Me, and I will listen to you. 'You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB

In this time of turmoil and distressing circumstances the best possible thing that you can do is "begin" to bring EVERY thought captive to the Word of God [in other words replace every fear-filled thought with the scripture that applies to the circumstance that you are facing by speaking it out loud whenever the fear-filled thought/lie tries to surface] and simply ask and receive [and keep on asking for and receiving] the Father's grace in EVERY situation that arises each day. It will take some discipline and devotion on your part, but His grace is sufficient [and only His grace] to deliver us from troublesome or difficult circumstances and elevate us into the fullness of our precious destiny in Christ. This is a time of miracles [divine intervention] and great restoration in the midst of God's people - the restoration of all that Satan has stolen from us throughout the years. Hold fast to the steadfast hope that the Father is able to fulfil His highest purposes in your life - regardless of ANY past transgressions. The love of the Father and the precious blood of Jesus are the two most powerful forces in the universe - and they belong to you, in Christ.

### THE FATHER IS FAITHFUL TO FINISH THE WORK

Again, it will take a continued diligence on the part of God's children to "breakthrough" in this most critical hour, but as one "patiently" seeks to walk in the love of God each day they will gain a deeper and deeper and clearer and clearer revelation that "love never fails" to accomplish the goal that Love [the Father] desires to accomplish. I can tell you - beyond a shadow of a doubt - that the Father is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in us, and He

is continually watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]. One who truly seeks to walk in love - at ALL cost to themselves - not only will be successful in their goal to love [and be loved - by those who truly love God] - they will be a powerful vessel of impartation to others of the Father's faithfulness and deep and tender affection and love towards them.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; Romans 5:1-2 KJV; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24;

## **SEPTEMBER 22ND**

### **THIS IS THE TIME OF DIVINE RESTORATION**

...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart. For they are life to those who find them And health to all their body. Watch over your heart with all diligence, For from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth And put devious speech far from you. Let your eyes look directly ahead And let your gaze be fixed straight in front of you. Watch the path of your feet And all your ways will be established. Do not turn to the right nor to the left; Turn your foot from evil".... Proverbs 4:20-27 NASB

This is the time of "restoration" - so "expect the unexpected" for the Father is surely able to do exceeding abundantly beyond all you can ask or think in this most critical and glorious hour. From here on in the Church will move from revelation to revelation and faith to faith and obedience to obedience. Satan knows this and, thus, he is "attempting" to distract God's servants with a view to moving them into the wrong place in the wrong timing - through a reliance on their "own" understanding through the believing of his lies. This is a time when each and every one of us MUST seek - and gain - final confirmation [revelation] in the Throne Room in ALL matters - even the smallest details. Our "success" in this last of the last hour shall be predicated on an intimate relationship with the Father and His Word - without exception!

### **A WORD REGARDING ANY "PHYSIOLOGICAL" ATTACKS OF THE EVIL ONE AGAINST THE CHILDREN OF GOD IN THIS HOUR.**

BEGIN to put the Word of God FIRST and keep it FIRST by guarding your heart with ALL diligence. ALLOW the Holy Spirit to systematically remove ANY and EVERY "activity" that only serves to perpetuate the Enemy's attack against you, and keep you in any form of "fellowship" with the world and its ways. Cast aside any GOALS that are not the product of a clear revelation of the Divine Will and KNOW that the course that the Father has prepared for you far transcends your wildest imaginations up to this time. MOST IMPORTANTLY begin to fix your eyes on the Word of God [Jesus] and not on the "symptoms" [circumstances] that constantly seek to exalt themselves above the Precious Blood of Jesus - for HEALING and DIVINE HEALTH await as well, as the entrance into the FULLNESS of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that you are called to.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Joshua 1:8; James 4:4; Hebrews 12:1-2; Matthew 21:21-22; Isaiah 53:4-5; Romans 8:11 KJV;

## SEPTEMBER 23rd

### THE DEEP AND TENDER LOVE AND AFFECTION OF THE FATHER

...."What then shall we say to [all] this? If God is for us, who [*can be*] against us? [*Who can be our foe, if God is on our side?*] [*Ps. 118:6.*] He who did not withhold or spare [*even*] His own Son but gave Him up for us all, will He not also with Him freely and graciously give us all [*other*] things? Who shall bring any charge against God's elect [*when it is*] God Who justifies [*that is, Who puts us in right relation to Himself? Who shall come forward and accuse or impeach those whom God has chosen? Will God, Who acquits us?*] Who is there to condemn [*us*]? Will Christ Jesus (the Messiah), Who died, or rather Who was raised from the dead, Who is at the right hand of God actually pleading as He intercedes for us? Who shall ever separate us from Christ's love? Shall suffering and affliction and tribulation? Or calamity and distress? Or persecution or hunger or destitution or peril or sword? Even as it is written, For Thy sake we are put to death all the day long; we are regarded and counted as sheep for the slaughter. [*Ps. 44:22.*] Yet amid all these things we are more than conquerors and gain a surpassing victory through Him Who loved us. For I am persuaded beyond doubt (am sure) that neither death nor life, nor angels nor principalities, nor things impending and threatening nor things to come, nor powers, Nor height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation will be able to separate us from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:31-39 The Amplified Translation

...."As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, "YOU SHALL BE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY." If you address as Father the One who impartially judges according to each one's work, conduct yourselves in fear during the time of your stay on earth".... 1 Peter 1:14-17 NASB

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand outside. I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God Than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, How blessed is the man who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

The Father is "intensely intent" on blessing His faithful and obedient ones in these days - even in the most "seemingly" insignificant heart-desires and promises [vision - revelation] that He has placed within their hearts throughout the years. That is what a loving Father does! Obviously, the so-called "big" blessings are wonderful, but somehow it is when He blesses us in ways that no one else could possibly know [and exceeding abundantly above all that we ever asked or thought, at that] that our heart is "touched" to the deepest degree by His tender love and affection - in a way which is simply overwhelming at times. Every time the Father manifests His holy love towards us it "always" produces a deep, deep desire to serve Him wholly - no matter

how tough or hard the road may "appear", outwardly. How hard can the "narrow path" be - if He is with us ALWAYS [and He is!]? It is this tender love and affection that He has shown His faithful ones continually over the years [even in the periods of "seeming silence" He was always there] that has kept them - by His grace - on His perfect path of preparation for ALL that He has called them to in this glorious time [age] that is now upon us. Perhaps the greatest thing that the Father has given the holy apostles to impart to His children is this tender affection and love that He has for each and every one of them. As this revelation of His "true character" is imparted from the Throne Room through His holy apostles [and, indeed all those who are filled to overflowing with God's love] THEN those who have hearts to receive and ears to hear will most surely be brought into the place of an abiding and perfect trust in His NEVER-FAILING provision and love towards them. It is from this position of "abiding" that one enters into a deep revelation of His "trustworthiness" and faithfulness - this is the place of perfect and absolute victory, and overcoming in ALL things. With what is about to come upon the "world" - and ALL those who are in "heart-fellowship" with it - we, as the children of God, MUST come into this holy place of "abiding" - and remain there! Those who refuse to lay down ALL for the Father, in Christ, are already "beginning" to perish at the hands of the Evil One and his forces - and this is a most "tragic" circumstance!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Romans 5:5; Hosea 8:1-4

## SEPTEMBER 24th

### THE FATHER'S LOVE - THE COMING "STORMS" [CHAOS - DESTRUCTION]

...."But He knows the way that I take [*He has concern for it, appreciates, and pays attention to it*]. When He has tried me, I shall come forth as refined gold [*pure and luminous*]. [*Ps. 17:3; 66:10; James 1:12.*] My foot has held fast to His steps; His ways have I kept and not turned aside. I have not gone back from the commandment of His lips; I have esteemed and treasured the words of His mouth more than my necessary food" ..... Job 23:10-12 The Amplified Translation

...."But I tell you, on the day of judgment men will have to give account for every idle [inoperative, non-working {non-faith producing}] word they speak. For by your words you will be justified and acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned and sentenced".... Matthew 12:36-37 The Amplified Translation

How great is the Father's love and perfect deliverance towards those who remain faithful in the midst of all manner of adversity. The Father has shown me that the "storms" that His faithful ones have gone through these past few months are an example of the "shaking" and "burning" that shall touch EVERY child of God in this hour. Literally everything that can be shaken will be shaken, and everything that is "flammable" will be consumed. Only that which has been refined in the crucible of divine love will remain and come forth as gold. If the "elect" do not experience this refining first - then who? And how will the multitudes ever enter into the



"fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ? I am here to tell you that it is ONLY the "revealed knowledge" of God's Word, and a close and intimate relationship with the Father that will cause the children of God to "rise above" the "spirits" of chaos, destruction, death and "control" that the Evil One is "attempting" to send forth even now in the midst of the elect.

### **THE "HEDGE" IS NOW BEING REMOVED - CHOOSE LIFE!**

The Father is [and has been] using His holy apostles and prophets [and intercessors] as a temporary "buffer" and hedge against this soon coming onslaught of Satan and his forces [and He shall make His faithful ones a great sign and wonder to the multitudes], but He has made it clear to me that He will no longer tolerate the disobedient ones and the "lies" [unwholesome words] and "actions" that have sprung forth from them against the handmaidens and bondservants - in order to "justify" their own self-serving desires. The "hedge" of loving intercession and steadfast obedience that the holy apostles and prophets have walked in concerning the "stubborn and rebellious" leaders shall SOON be removed and, while it is certain that these true servants will continue to walk in faith, obedience and love towards those who have been used as vessels of persecution against them it will NOW be only a deep and thorough repentance from their previous words and actions and a holy adherence to the "revealed" Word [Will] of God proceeding forth from the Throne Room that will prevent them from "perishing" [become uncovered, unprotected]. Let us pray and intercede [from the place of a perfect love and obedience] for all those who have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by the Evil One to do his will, for the hour is very late - and it is certain the time has come when EVERY "unwholesome [unrighteous] word" shall begin to be judged "immediately" in the midst of the "congregations of the righteous".

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 21:7-9; Psalm 55:22; Psalm 62:5-6; Matthew 24:24; 2 Timothy 2:26; Ephesians 4:29; Joshua 24:14-25;

### **SEPTEMBER 25th**

#### **THE OVERWHELMING PRESENCE OF THE FATHER'S LOVE**

...."The person who has My commands and keeps them is the one who [*really*] loves Me; and whoever [*really*] loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I [*too*] will love him and will show (reveal, manifest) Myself to him. [*I will let Myself be clearly seen by him and make Myself real to him.*] ..... If a person [*really*] loves Me, he will keep My word [*obey My teaching*]; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home (abode, special dwelling place) with him".... John 14:21, 23 The Amplified Translation

There are no words to adequately describe the overwhelming presence of the Father's love in this hour in the midst of those who truly love Him - and, as mentioned earlier, this precious and tender love towards His children is about to be poured forth as never before on a much larger scale. This is the time for one to truly lay their "own" [self] life down for, as they do, it is certain that they will "immediately" begin to experience the vast treasures and reality of the Kingdom in

the presence of their loving Father. It is my fervent and earnest prayer that every child of God would now take any little steps or make any minor adjustments necessary - in and by the Holy Spirit - to ensure that they are in the "proper position" in these coming days and weeks, for as the "former and latter rains" begin to be poured forth the state of their heart before the Father and His Word [whether near or far from Him] shall dictate the judgement that shall "overtake" them in this most critical and glorious hour.

**IT IS THE FATHER'S WILL TO PERFECTLY HEAL THE HEARTS OF EVERY LAST ONE OF HIS CHILDREN SO THAT THEY MIGHT "FINALLY" COME INTO THE "FULNESS" OF RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM**

As the holy apostles and prophets deliver God's message from His Throne Room [through the power of the Anointing that is upon them and within them] in this last hour they shall speak forth the words in the power of the Holy Spirit that will TRULY set the captives free [as they are "received" by the hearer]. All those who are willing to give all to God will be supernaturally healed [both in their heart and in their body], and immediately restored to [brought to] a place of an "abiding" fellowship with the Father and His Word. This abiding fellowship that the Father so desires had been impossible [up until this time] due to the fear, mistrust and pain that had been inflicted "deeply" upon their heart throughout their life by Satan and his forces. In this time, it is the Father's will to perfectly heal the hearts of every last one of His children so that they might finally come into the "fullness" of relationship with Him. It is from this place of abiding in His love [the secret place of His presence] that both the necessary light [revelation] and empowerment to carry out ALL things in the establishment of the Church and the Kingdom shall come forth. It is also the place wherein - for the first time on a VERY LARGE SCALE - the individual "members" of the Body of Christ are going to have the love of God flowing between them "UNHINDERED". This will not only produce the outpouring of "torrents" of the Father's love that shall eventually effect supernatural results in the midst of the "masses", but it shall also spontaneously produce the "one accord" in the Church that shall be the "catalyst" to the greatest release of God's power this earth has ever seen. This release of divine power and love will be so "intense" that the magnitude and magnificence of the things that it shall effect leaves me speechless at this time. We must take no preconceived notions concerning our remaining time in the earth as the Glorious Church. To do so would be utter foolishness! For the Father has declared that He shall have His children restored unto Himself [heart to heart and face to face] - and He will surely eliminate ANYTHING and EVERYTHING that attempts to stand in His way!

**Related Scriptures:** Acts 2:16-21; Acts 5:12;

**SEPTEMBER 26th**

**AS IN ALL OTHER THINGS PERTAINING TO LIFE AND GODLINESS, WE MUST ALSO SEEK TO GLORIFY THE FATHER TO THE GREATEST DEGREE IN OUR SPEAKING**

...."Let no foul or polluting language, nor evil word nor unwholesome or worthless talk

[*ever*] come out of your mouth, but only such [*speech*] as is good and beneficial to the spiritual progress of others, as is fitting to the need and the occasion, that it may be a blessing and give grace (God's favor) to those who hear it".... Ephesians 4:29 The Amplified Translation

If the people of God are going to be led into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ then the first and foremost element of those words that we speak [God speaks through us] will "always" be to lead those people of God we minister to into a perfect and intimate fellowship with the Heavenly Father. For the place of abiding in "intimate" fellowship [the "secret place" of the presence of the Lord] is the prerequisite to one abiding in the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. We, as children of God, must learn to bridle our tongues [James 1: 26- 27], and we must be found letting no unwholesome word proceed from our mouth - at all cost to ourselves, in any given moment. As in all other things pertaining to life and godliness, we must also seek to glorify the Father to the greatest degree in our speaking. We must also set ourselves to be the "stopping point" with any slander or gossip that might come our way - particularly those words that come against the authority (Word - Will) of God - for it is certain that the "spirit of rebellion" and the "spirit of self-exaltation" are highly contagious! All those who have truly humbled themselves before the Father and His Word will have, abiding in their hearts, a deep inbred love of God for mankind and for His people - regardless of the sin that was committed against them - and, thus, they will continue to intercede in perfect love [in the power of the Holy Spirit] right up until the time that the Father comes forth to judge on their behalf.

**IF ONE IS LAX [NEGLIGENT] IN BRINGING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE TO REVELATION KNOWLEDGE AND, THUS, THEY ARE PRONE TO SPEAK WORDS AND ACT IN A MANNER DENYING IN SOME WAY THAT WHICH THEY WERE REDEEMED FROM AT CALVARY - THEN THE SPONTANEOUS RESULT WILL BE THAT THEY PREVENT THE POWER OF THE BLOOD FROM "EFFECTIVELY" WORKING IN THEIR LIFE.**

One of the prime operations of the spirit of anti-christ is to cause one to deny the Blood of Jesus [in word and deed]. If one is lax [negligent] in bringing every thought captive to revelation knowledge - and, thus, they are prone to speak words and act in a manner denying in some way that which they were redeemed from at Calvary - THEN the spontaneous result will be that they prevent the power of the Blood from "effectively" working in their life. Without the Word of God actively working in one's heart and without a deep revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus then it is certain that they will remain under the control of the Evil One to some degree through fear and unbelief - and an abiding "sin-consciousness". We need to be a people who are found to be continually cleansed from ALL unrighteousness - through the exercising of an absolute faith and a perfect obedience - an absolute faith and perfect obedience made possible by the Holy Spirit and the power of the Blood of Jesus! It is from this holy position that the force of righteousness is then released through the heart of the believer [Proverbs 12:28] - inflicting much devastation [havoc] upon Satan and his strongholds wherever they are sent.

**THE SPIRITUAL REALITY BEHIND THE IMPORTANCE OF WORDS**

In these days, every Christian must come to the deep realization that every word spoken and every action taken in doubt and unbelief [fear] is a denial of the precious Blood of Jesus! This is the spiritual reality behind the importance of words and, in this hour, it shall become quite evident which words and actions are vehicles of faith [love] and which words and actions are vehicles of fear [death] in the midst of God's people [Malachi 3:18]. In a time when the Father has chosen to exalt the Word of God [Jesus] to the greatest degree He has ever been able to in the earth we cannot be a people who are found denying the Blood of Jesus in word and deed - for a holy God is coming to judge that very thing!

**Always remember:**

Love NEVER fails to effect the Father's perfect purpose!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 John 1:9; Romans 8:1-2 KJV;

**SEPTEMBER 27th**

**"CONSEQUENCES"**

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b NASB

...."If we [*freely*] admit that we have sinned and confess our sins, He is faithful and just (true to His own nature and promises) and will forgive our sins [*dismiss our lawlessness*] and [*continuously*] cleanse us from all unrighteousness [*everything not in conformity to His will in purpose, thought, and action*]".... 1 John 1:9 The Amplified Translation

...."And we know that God causes all things to work together for good to those who love [who continually obey] God, to those who are called according to His purpose".... Romans 8:28 NASB

...."If you love Me, you will keep My commandments".... John 14:15 NASB

Any "consequences" of our previous sin[s] that still remain are now but "tools" in the Father's hand to not only rectify that situation [or situations] in the best way possible, but also to bring forth "fruit" from our diligent efforts in love and faith that will bring forth God's greatest eternal benefit - both in our lives and in the lives of all those with whom we have [or have had] to do with. Any "consequences" that one is still dealing with MUST be brought to the foot of the Cross KNOWING that in EVERY way the precious Blood of Jesus and the grace of God are more than sufficient to overcome - even the most seemingly impossible circumstances and situations. As one seeks [and gains] a revelation from the Throne Room concerning whatever "consequence" they are still faced with from their previous activities [which were carried out apart from the Holy Spirit] and, then, they begin to set their heart in love on the Father's highest will and most holy purpose for all involved THEN, as the days and weeks go by, they will be

entirely delivered from any "bad feelings", memories, scars or effects of their words or actions.

### **THE "PLACE OF HEALING AND DIVINE RESTORATION"**

From this place of healing in their own lives they shall then become a vessel of healing and light [revelation] to the greatest "possible" degree to all those in their "past" - regardless of how tragic or horrible the situations they were facing had been. When one factors in that we are about to experience the greatest outpouring of God's presence in the earth [and that all things are truly possible to the one that will only believe] THEN one can "begin" to understand the potentially staggering possibilities for the "restoration" of the lives that have been hurt - or, at the very least been affected in adverse ways. This is the time of perfect restoration - particularly in "relationships" and, as the love of the Father is poured forth in "torrents" through His holy vessels, we shall most certainly begin to see amazing miracles in this area. So to all those whose deepest desire is the forsaking of all unforgiveness in their own lives and the "restoration" of all those with whom they have to do - seek the Father on any consequences [circumstances that may still be attempting to cling to you and hinder you from coming into the fullness of His plan. In both gaining the necessary revelation, and setting yourself in that holy place of abiding in love, you shall soon see great and mighty events in your life and circumstances - events that shall be a great sign and wonder to all those who have crossed - and who will cross - your path. The Father will surely turn all that the Devil meant for your greatest harm into His greatest good and purpose for you as you continue on in obedience. This is indeed the hour wherein the seemingly impossible will become possible. Let faith and patience rule your life and you will surely inherit the fullness of the Father's promise in all things.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 6:11-12;

### **SEPTEMBER 28th**

**ONE CANNOT SEPARATE THE TERMS CHRISTIAN, LOVE, HOLINESS, FAITH AND OBEDIENCE; FOR IF THEY DO THEN THE TRUE [SPIRITUAL] DEFINITION OF ALL THESE WORDS IS MADE OF "NO EFFECT"**

...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue, And those who love it will eat its fruit".... Proverbs 18:21 NASB

...."He who is not with Me [*definitely on My side*] is against Me, and he who does not [*definitely*] gather with Me and for My side scatters. Therefore I tell you, every sin and blasphemy (every evil, abusive, injurious speaking, or indignity against sacred things) can be forgiven men, but blasphemy against the [*Holy*] Spirit shall not and cannot be forgiven. And whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but whoever speaks against the Spirit, the Holy One, will not be forgiven, either in this world and age or in the world and age to come. Either make the tree sound (healthy and good), and its fruit sound (healthy and good), or make the tree rotten (diseased and bad), and its fruit rotten (diseased and bad); for the tree is known and recognized and judged by its fruit. You offspring of vipers! How can you speak good

things when you are evil (wicked)? For out of the fullness (the overflow, the superabundance) of the heart the mouth speaks. The good man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things. But I tell you, on the day of judgment men will have to give account for every idle (inoperative, nonworking) word they speak. For by your words you will be justified and acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned and sentenced".... Matthew 12:30-37 The Amplified Translation

In this hour, the Father has a desire to accomplish a deeper renewing of the mind in His children in every aspect of life and godliness. Even at this late hour there are very few children of God whose minds are radically "renewed" to the importance of "words" - but they soon shall be! For, in these days, EVERY word spoken [and EVERY term defined] shall reveal the true motive of the heart - righteous or unrighteous. The term "Christian" has been bandied about so long with reckless abandon that many people have completely lost sight of the holiness of that word. They are about to be shocked into "spiritual reality" - as the former and latter rains are "poured forth" in "torrents" in the midst of God's children. One cannot separate the terms Christian, love, holiness, faith and obedience; for if they do THEN the true [spiritual] definition of all these words is made of "no effect". In other words, to briefly summarize: there are many born-again children of God who maintain a position apart from the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life] and, thus, their effectiveness for the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church and the Kingdom is null and void and, in this most critical [and glorious] hour they shall SURELY be found fighting against their brothers and sisters who are abiding in the will of the Father. These are the ones who have a "form" of godliness but who - through their holding to an element of self-desire [and the self-effort and self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product] - have denied the fullness of the power thereof. They were first called "Christians" because of the great and mighty works wrought at their hands - BY THE HOLY SPIRIT! Let each and every one of us be found continually seeking a deeper revelation of the "importance of words" for it is certain that our words will either produce the fruit of faith and love or fear and death in a greatly accelerated manner - in this, the final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; Zechariah 10:1; Joel 2:21-32; 2 Timothy 2:19-22; 2 Timothy 3:1-5;

## **SEPTEMBER 29th**

### **A CERTAIN ONSLAUGHT IS ABOUT TO BEGIN!**

...."Put the trumpet to your lips! Like an eagle the enemy comes against the house of the LORD, Because they have transgressed My covenant And rebelled against My law. They cry out to Me, "My God, we of Israel know You!" Israel has rejected the good; The enemy will pursue him".... Hosea 8:1-3 NASB

...."Indeed, all who desire to live godly [lives] in Christ Jesus will be persecuted" .... 2 Timothy 3:12 NASB

...."No soldier when in service gets entangled in the enterprises of [*civilian*] life; his aim is to satisfy and please the one who enlisted him".... 2 Timothy 2:4 The Amplified Translation

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. "Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' "And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS.'"Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock. "And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock. "Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. "The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell - and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:21-27 NASB

A certain [vile] onslaught [persecution] by Satan and his forces is about to begin against all those who profess to be children of God, and even though those Christians who are truly seeking to carry out the will of God [those who have a revelation of their Covenant] are protected they MUST proceed with a holy caution in order to avoid any unnecessary "rough waters". The "rough waters" [storms] just ahead are the type that the "inexperienced" soldier might "drown" in - or, at the very least, be overwhelmed to the point of total confusion and defeat. Because of these things, we shall truly see whose heart belongs wholly to God in this hour - and those whose hearts do not; those who have a revelation of the Father's Will and plan abiding in their heart - and those who do not. Those who have held to a steadfast faith, love and obedience [and, thus, have allowed the Father to bring them into a perfect positioning] will have the opportunity to pull some out of the "rough waters". But some - because of stubbornness and pride [self-sufficiency] - will refuse the help and, in doing so, will leave themselves open to the vile attacks of the Evil One. Regardless of what happens on ANY front we must be found ready! For the good news is that those who are prepared shall gloriously rise above the schemes of Satan in this hour, and be great signs and wonders [beacons] to those whose hearts are towards God - throughout the earth. This is clearly the most critical time in Church history. May we be found faithful in this hour to walk in the "fullness" of our precious inheritance [Covenant] in Christ - for THEN there will be no limit to the love and power of God poured forth through us to set the captives free, and also no limit to the "devastation" of the Evil One and his forces.

**"devastation"** - destruction;

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:16-4:3; Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 2:6; Acts 10:38;

**SEPTEMBER 30th**

**THE SAME "WAVELENGTH"**

...."SO BY whatever [*appeal to you there is in our mutual dwelling in Christ, by*

*whatever*] strengthening and consoling and encouraging [*our relationship*] in Him [*affords*], by whatever persuasive incentive there is in love, by whatever participation in the [*Holy*] Spirit [*we share*], and by whatever depth of affection and compassionate sympathy, Fill up and complete my joy by living in harmony and being of the same mind and one in purpose, having the same love, being in full accord and of one harmonious mind and intention. Do nothing from factional motives [*through contentiousness, strife, selfishness, or for unworthy ends*] or prompted by conceit and empty arrogance. Instead, in the true spirit of humility (lowliness of mind) let each regard the others as better than and superior to himself [*thinking more highly of one another than you do of yourselves*]. Let each of you esteem and look upon and be concerned for not [*merely*] his own interests, but also each for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:1-4 The Amplified Translation

...."Who is there among you who is wise and intelligent? Then let him by his noble living show forth his [*good*] works with the [*unobtrusive*] humility [*which is the proper attribute*] of true wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy (envy) and contention (rivalry, selfish ambition) in your hearts, do not pride yourselves on it and thus be in defiance of and false to the Truth. This [*superficial*] wisdom is not such as comes down from above, but is earthly, unspiritual (animal), even devilish (demoniacal). For wherever there is jealousy (envy) and contention (rivalry and selfish ambition), there will also be confusion (unrest, disharmony, rebellion) and all sorts of evil and vile practices. But the wisdom from above is first of all pure (undefiled); then it is peace-loving, courteous (considerate, gentle). [*It is willing to*] yield to reason, full of compassion and good fruits; it is wholehearted and straightforward, impartial and unfeigned (free from doubts, wavering, and insincerity). And the harvest of righteousness (of conformity to God's will in thought and deed) is [*the fruit of the seed*] sown in peace by those who work for and make peace [*in themselves and in others, that peace which means concord, agreement, and harmony between individuals, with undisturbedness, in a peaceful mind free from fears and agitating passions and moral conflicts*]".... James 3:13-18 The Amplified Translation

It has become very clear to me that all those who are truly "seeking first" the Kingdom at all cost to themselves in this hour are [and will always be] - on the same spiritual "wavelength" [faith, love and revelation - the narrow path of perfect obedience] concerning their destiny [destination] in Christ. This would also include a "burning desire" for the perfect fulfilment of ALL things in our lives, and in the lives of all those that the Father has given [and will give] us [in our sphere of existence] for their edification and spiritual well-being - in our remaining days in this dispensation. This being on the same "wavelength" [or one accord and true unity in the Holy Spirit] will SURELY produce an "environment" that is devoid of contention, strife and jealousy - an environment that ALWAYS promotes the greatest spiritual growth, and that also finds those within these "holy environments" ALWAYS seeking each other's greatest possible good - again, AT ALL COST TO THEMSELVES! In the same way that Jesus longs for His Bride to come into Her perfect place [environment and atmosphere] we, too, shall long, with a holy passion, to see ALL those who cross our path enter into the "fullness" of all that they were created for in Christ - to the greatest glory of the Father.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Matthew 5:48; 2 Peter 1:2-4;



OCTOBER 1st

### THE "SPIRIT OF ECUMENISM"

**"ecumenism"** - The "movement" for world-wide unity and cooperation among all Christian churches - ultimately leading to "oneness" with every world religion;

...."I THEREFORE, the prisoner for the Lord, appeal to and beg you to walk (lead a life) worthy of the [*divine*] calling to which you have been called [*with behavior that is a credit to the summons to God's service, Living as becomes you*] with complete lowliness of mind (humility) and meekness (unselfishness, gentleness, mildness), with patience, bearing with one another and making allowances because you love one another. Be eager and strive earnestly to guard and keep the harmony and oneness of [*and produced by*] the Spirit in the binding power of peace. [*There is*] one body and one Spirit - just as there is also one hope [*that belongs*] to the calling you received - [*There is*] one Lord, one faith, one baptism, One God and Father of [*us*] all, Who is above all [*Sovereign over all*], pervading all and [*living*] in [*us*] all..... His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints (His consecrated people), [*that they should do*] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body (the church), [*That it might develop*] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the [*full and accurate*] knowledge of the Son of God, that [*we might arrive*] at really mature manhood (the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection), the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed [*like ships*] to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, [*the prey of*] the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, [*gamblers engaged*] in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead. Rather, let our lives lovingly express truth [*in all things, speaking truly, dealing truly, living truly*]. Enfolded in love, let us grow up in every way and in all things into Him Who is the Head, [*even*] Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One)".... Ephesians 4:1-6, 12-15 The Amplified Translation

...."See to it that no one carries you off as spoil or makes you yourselves captive by his so-called philosophy and intellectualism and vain deceit (idle fancies and plain nonsense), following human tradition (men's ideas of the material rather than the spiritual world), just crude notions following the rudimentary and elemental teachings of the universe and disregarding [*the teachings of*] Christ (the Messiah). For in Him the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [*giving complete expression of the divine nature*]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [*in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead--Father, Son and Holy Spirit--and reach full spiritual stature*]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [*of every angelic principality and power*]".... Colossians 2:8-10 The Amplified Translation

I have noticed that in our nation [continent], particularly, there has - UP UNTIL NOW - been a very strong "spirit of ecumenism" working. This "religious spirit" promotes a counterfeit scheme of "unity" [and a false peace - a peace that is, in reality, a peace between "flesh and

blood" [religious philosophies], and not God and man {in Christ} - "good intentioned", but of the "flesh" nonetheless! In this final hour, there shall be many who remain in captivity to this evil spirit and, thus, they shall be used to come against the true works and purposes of the Father for the building of a Glorious Church [and the establishing of the Kingdom]. Let everyone who has ears to hear and eyes to see - HEAR AND SEE! As the holy intercessors "target" this spirit - and the "strongholds" [religious mind-sets] that have been built through it over a period of many years THEN shall revival spread like wildfire [seemingly uncontrollable] from "coast to coast" - as many begin to lay down the last vestiges of self-desire to pursue the holy Will and purpose of God with ALL of their heart. The Father has established many precious believers in "pockets" throughout the land [in every nation] - a holy remnant that will NOW begin to shine as a great beacon to those who are immersed in the deep darkness that is, even now, consuming the world to a greater degree with each passing day. In the days ahead, it will be a time of a final "fine tuning" [perfect preparation] of those hearts who have been "raised up" to lead a particular "onslaught" against the religious spirits that have infiltrated the church - and soon the "onslaught" will begin on ALL fronts. Only those who are "wholly" given to the Father [and His Word] - and, therefore, "wholly" prepared - will enter into the fray. The ensuing warfare and victory through a holy Church will turn the destiny [change the direction] of many [and, also, our nations] in this most critical hour. It is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God to simply obey and, thus, be found faithful in even the "little things" - for it is in a continued faithfulness and obedience to the "little things" that divine trust and responsibility for the "larger tasks" will come forth from the Throne Room in these days. It is certain that "great" will be the authority [responsibility] given to all those who are found "abiding" in faith, love, and obedience in this hour - those who seek nothing more [or nothing less] than to be found "righteously" motivated [first] concerning the Father [and His highest Will and purpose], and [then] His people. It is truly a glorious day! For this is, indeed, the "fullness" of time - and it is certain that this earth will truly see both the Father and Jesus in their Reality through a "spotless and unblemished Church [Ephesians 5:27] in this most glorious hour.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Isaiah 60:1-3; Luke 16:10;

## **OCTOBER 2nd**

### **THE SIMPLE LOGISTICS OF AN EXPONENTIAL INCREASE IN THE OUTPOURING OF GOD'S SPIRIT**

...."That He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [*that she might be holy and faultless*].... Ephesians 5:27 The Amplified Translation

...."Do not fear, O land, rejoice and be glad, For the LORD has done great things. Do not fear, beasts of the field, For the pastures of the wilderness have turned green, For the tree has borne its fruit, The fig tree and the vine have yielded in full. So rejoice, O sons of Zion, And be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for your vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be

full of grain, And the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. "Then I will make up to you for the years That the swarming locust has eaten, The creeping locust, the stripping locust and the gnawing locust, My great army which I sent among you. "You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied And praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you; Then My people will never be put to shame. "Thus you will know that I am in the midst of Israel, And that I am the LORD your God, And there is no other; And My people will never be put to shame. "It will come about after this That I will pour out My Spirit on all mankind; And your sons and daughters will prophesy, Your old men will dream dreams, Your young men will see visions. "Even on the male and female servants I will pour out My Spirit in those days. "I will display wonders in the sky and on the earth, Blood, fire and columns of smoke. "The sun will be turned into darkness And the moon into blood Before the great and awesome day of the LORD comes. "And it will come about that whoever calls on the name of the LORD Will be delivered; For on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem There will be those who escape, As the LORD has said, Even among the survivors whom the LORD calls" .... Joel 2:21-32 NASB

As the faithful children of God are found continually in the place of abiding in a true spiritual environment in every aspect of life and ministry [individually, Church, family etc.] the Spirit of God shall begin to be poured forth through them - both individually and corporately - to a degree heretofore not seen in the daily and practical affairs of life. These are the simple logistics of an "exponential" increase in the outpouring of God's Spirit throughout the Body of Christ - an outpouring that will ultimately impact every nation and, in some way, [positively or negatively] affect every human being walking the face of the earth [positive being defined as those whose hearts turn to God; negative being defined as those who run further and deeper into darkness and rebellion - although some will, ultimately, repent].

### **THE GLORIOUS CHURCH SHALL MAKE AN ONGOING AND CLEAR STATEMENT OF THE FULLNESS OF THE DIVINE WILL FOR MANKIND**

It is a "fool-proof" plan that the Father has formulated for the Glorious Church in this final hour. In other words, ONLY those who have met the "divine requirement" [Luke 10:27], and who have thus sought to "abide" in holiness [at all cost to themselves] shall enter into the supernatural rest that will be a defining characteristic of the true Remnant of God's people in this final hour. This divine rest is a spiritual position in Christ wherein one has totally ceased from striving in their own strength. Because of this, the Holy Spirit will be able to operate in "full measure" through them - in anything from the smallest details of daily life to the great and awesome attacks that will be launched against even the deepest and darkest strongholds of Satan. These are the days wherein the spiritual reality of the Kingdom shall now begin to explode forth through the lives of all those who are "abiding" in faithfulness - and the holiness that is its spontaneous result! And, thus, the Glorious Church shall make an ongoing and clear statement of the fullness of the Divine Will for mankind - a statement so clear and so awesome that only those who "wilfully" choose to carry on in their spiritual blindness and rebellion will deny it.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 58:13-14; Isaiah 35:8-10;

**OCTOBER 3rd**

**DEFINING "SUFFERING"**

...."In the days of His flesh, He [Jesus] offered up both prayers and supplications with loud crying and tears to the One able to save Him from death, and He was heard because of His piety. Although He was a Son, He learned obedience from the things which He suffered. And having been made perfect, He became to all those who obey Him the source of eternal salvation".... Hebrews 5:7-9 NASB

...."But even if you should suffer for the sake of righteousness, you are blessed. AND DO NOT FEAR THEIR INTIMIDATION, AND DO NOT BE TROUBLED".... 1 Peter 3:14 NASB

...."Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB

As we study the ministry of Jesus we begin to see the "sufferings" of Christ. They were many and they were continual - and, thus, it is extremely important that we have a deep revelation of "suffering for righteousness' sake". We must be well aware of the picture that Satan continually attempts to form in our thinking - that is, that we, in some way, are still "under" the curse of physical suffering [sickness] and "afflictions" that are a product of the law of sin and death, while in reality:

*The "suffering" we are called to in this earth is to stand continually against all the things which we have been redeemed from; it is in no way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather it is to continually release faith in the Word of God regardless of the pressure of the circumstances which surround us.*

As our minds become transformed and renewed by the Word of God "suffering" will become the joyful opportunity to further establish the Kingdom of God in the earth it was intended to be rather than the sorrowful, painful "concept" religion has made it to be - through unbelief!

**WE HAVE BEEN REDEEMED "ABSOLUTELY" FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH**

Every child of God must come to the deep realization that they have been redeemed "absolutely" from the "law of sin and death" [Romans 8:2 KJV]! If a child of God is in any way under the impression that God will allow Satan to come in and destroy him in any way [apart from the one's constant wilful sin and rebellion and disobedience over a long period of time], then they must draw near to the Word of God and, thus, "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal to their

hearts the "true" nature of God and His discipline [method of correction and refining]. Jesus Christ did not come and shed His precious Blood on the Cross for us to remain in the suffering and bondage that has its source in sin, fear and death that came into this earth at the Fall but, rather, He shed His Blood to redeem us from ALL that is under the CURSE! So, therefore, we must be diligent in our handling of God's Word so that we might not "mentally ascend", in any way, to any portion of that holy Word. True suffering is never a matter of being under bondage to Satan and his ways, but rather a "suffering for righteousness' sake" - with a view to the highest purpose of the Father being carried out. To all those who walk with God this matter of suffering for righteousness' sake is a joy and a blessing - and something to be sought for. But to those whose hearts are not "wholly given" to God, the "suffering" that they have been called to is something that they will seek to avoid at all cost and, thus, they shall remain in a place wherein their "flesh" remains dominant, and they shall in no way fulfil the will of God for their lives [at least until a deep and thorough "repentance" is forthcoming].

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 3:13;

### OCTOBER 4th

#### **THE ESSENCE OF THE "SPIRIT OF THE CROSS" IS TO DO [OR SAY] NOTHING APART FROM THE HEAD - WHO IS CHRIST**

...."If anyone comes to Me and does not hate his [*own*] father and mother [*in the sense of indifference to or relative disregard for them in comparison with his attitude toward God*] and [*likewise*] his wife and children and brothers and sisters--[*yes*] and even his own life also--he cannot be My disciple. Whoever does not persevere and carry his own cross and come after (follow) Me cannot be My disciple".... Luke 14:26-27 The Amplified Translation

...."It is the Spirit Who gives life [*He is the Life-giver*]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [*there is no profit in it*]".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation

...."I [Jesus] am able to do nothing from Myself [*independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders*]. Even as I hear, I judge [*I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision*], and My judgment is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [*I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose*] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation

**Two revelations which every child of God must have "burning" [active] in their heart as they continue to run the true race in this last hour are:**

- (1) that the anointing abides within them.
- (2) that they can do nothing apart from Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing.

There is too much of an attitude prevalent in the midst of God's people that says, "we will try "our" best and hope that God is pleased" - and this is a greatly displeasing thing to the Father! The essence of the "Spirit of the Cross" is to do NOTHING apart from the Head, who is Christ. In other words, to do nothing on our "own" initiative, but rather only that which has been "revealed" to us by the Holy Spirit. Let us never be found in a position where we "choose" to deny that which is of God [His Will] and, thus, open the door to the darkness that is the spontaneous by-product of the world and its ways [fear, selfishness, pride, rebellion etc.]. For it is certain that to lean upon our "own" understanding in this hour will surely cause us to not only miss the will of God for our life but it will also find us "immersed" in the ever-deepening darkness that is, even now, consuming the world [Isaiah 60:2] - and it is also certain that the righteous judgements of God that have already begun to overtake His house [1 Peter 4:17] shall fall upon all those who retain [maintain] "lawlessness" [rebellion] and sin in their lives. The key word for the hour [for those who are truly seeking God] is "purification" - a consecration [separation unto the Father and His Word] and purification that will lead all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom into holiness, and their true "Kingdom-position" and destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; 1 John 4:4; John 14:26; John 16:13; John 15:5; Matthew 5:8;

## **OCTOBER 5TH**

### **THE KEY TO WALKING AND ABIDING IN THE FULLNESS OF OUR PROVISION CONCERNING "EMPOWERMENT"**

...."And behold, I am sending forth the promise of My Father upon you; but you are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high".... Luke 24:49 NASB

...."Jesus said, "Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he will receive a hundred times as much now in the present age, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come, eternal life. "But many who are first will be last, and the last, first".... Mark 10:29-31 NASB

...."For I am confident of this very thing, that He who began a good work in you will perfect it until the day of Christ Jesus".... Philippians 1:6 NASB

The key to walking and abiding in the fullness of our provision concerning "empowerment" is found in the intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis that EACH and EVERY Christian is called to. Without "quality time" in the Father's presence the tendency to lean upon our own understanding - particularly in pressure situations - is very strong. In this final hour, each and every child of God MUST be obedient in this matter of time spent in the Throne Room [let each one be found doing daily that which is required of and assigned to them by the Holy Spirit] - for the failure to do so will MOST SURELY result in a CERTAIN deception concerning the fullness of the Father's plan for the Church - and their perfect part in it!

## "FOR THE SAKE OF THE KINGDOM"

Quite simply, there are certain things in preparation for one's entrance into the fullness of ministry that can only be accomplished in our fellowship with Father and His Word. In fact, there are times when the seeking after and fellowship with "flesh and blood" [even anointed brothers and sisters] becomes a detriment to the fullness of His most holy purpose for us. We learn through our experiences from our earliest childhood to "affix" ourselves to "flesh and blood" and their ways [particularly emotionally] and, therefore, it is ALWAYS necessary, at some point, [if we are truly serious of fulfilling all that we were created for, in Christ] to separate ourselves from them [as we are led by the Holy Spirit] UNTO the Father and His Word - in order to "rise above" the effects of any previous soulish attachments. Whatever is not evident to us on this side of Heaven will surely become evident; BUT this one thing is certain - regardless of our circumstances or situation: what one has given up [sacrificed] for the sake of the Kingdom they shall experience "one hundred fold" [many, many times over] both IN THIS AGE, and in the ages to come. As one lays down their "own" life [soul-life] in order to receive a revelation of the Father's love for them that precious love will be shed abroad to a continually greater degree by the Holy Spirit. Let every child of God who is truly seeking to accomplish all that they were created to accomplish, in Christ, continue on in a perfect obedience KNOWING [continually gaining a revelation of] that whatever you must lay down now in order to prepare for what is about to happen [the former and latter rains of the Holy Spirit] will be given back to you [this side of Heaven and on into eternity] in ways that will both bless and astound [thrill] your heart. Only the Father knows what each one of His children need [spirit, soul, body, relationship-wise etc.] to accomplish His will perfectly. Let us be found trusting Him in ALL things [and, therefore, loving Him] with all of our heart - for He, alone, is faithful and He, alone is trustworthy, and it is certain that it is ONLY Love that NEVER fails.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Romans 5:5; Proverbs 3:5-6; 1 Corinthians 13:8a;

### OCTOBER 6th

#### TRUE ACCOUNTABILITY

...."[Live] as children of obedience [*to God*]; do not conform yourselves to the evil desires [*that governed you*] in your former ignorance [*when you did not know the requirements of the Gospel*]. But as the One Who called you is holy, you yourselves also be holy in all your conduct and manner of living. For it is written, You shall be holy, for I am holy. [*Lev. 11:44, 45.*]".... 1 Peter 1:14-16 The Amplified Translation

...."But the LORD said to Samuel, "Do not look at his appearance or at the height of his stature, because I have rejected him; for God sees not as man sees, for man looks at the outward appearance, but the LORD looks at the heart".... 1 Samuel 16:7 NASB

...."For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. So death works in us, but life in

you".... 2 Corinthians 4:11-12 NASB

The days ahead will bring forth the "fullness" of the Father's vision and plan - and the "true" accountability before Him that He requires of each one of His children.

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"I DO NOT DESIRE A FIXED "ORGANIZATION" AMONGST MY PEOPLE"**

*...."I have called My Church to submit themselves to My Word, and to My Word alone, and it is to My "living" Word that they are "accountable". The hopes of those who lean on flesh and blood for the "gratification" of their soul, shall be brought to the place wherein they shall surely see the foolishness of their selfish desires. I do not desire a fixed "organization" amongst My people; I desire for them to live moment by moment, empowered by My Holy Spirit in all things, thus allowing My life to flow spontaneously from their inner man [spirits]"....*

**"I WEIGH THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE HEART"**

*...."What most of My children have yet to realize fully is that I hold them "accountable" for all of their "unconscious" motivations. For is it not written that I "weigh the thoughts and intentions of the heart"? It is only as My children seek to abide in My Word that their minds shall be renewed to a constant degree, wherein they will be able to "discern" any motivation which has departed from a "perfect love" [righteousness]"....*

**"THEY STILL HOLD TO THE "BELIEF" THAT THERE IS "SOME GOOD" IN THE FLESH'S ABILITY"**

*...."The very fact that any one of My children would attempt to form a "board" (an "organized" official body) of accountability made up of "flesh and blood" as the "final authority", on any given matter, only serves to reveal the fact that they lack a revelation concerning "accountability" to Me first and foremost. It also reveals the fact that they still hold to the "belief" that there is "some good" in the flesh's ability to walk in My perfect will or please Me in any way"....*

**"IT IS TIME FOR THE VAST MAJORITY OF MY CHILDREN TO WAKE UP!"**

*...."Many of those walking in a "position of leadership" in the church at this time are running to and fro "being accountable" to "flesh and blood", but this "accountability" is not of Me! It is simply the seeking after the "approval" of others and is rooted and grounded in the fear of what man thinks! Truly I say to you, in this time I shall deal "thoroughly" with these "prideful" ones and I shall send forth My holy apostles and prophets in order to show them what "true accountability" really is: the measure of one's obedience toward My will (Word) and Spirit! These aforementioned "prideful ones" remain in the place wherein they are "sustained" by a great "self-satisfaction" but truly I say to you, "I" am not satisfied and thus, I shall expose the*



*true motivation of "every one" of My children's "works" - righteous or unrighteous - and all shall clearly see those who have loved (obeyed) Me and those who have not! Always remember this: the true "stamp of approval" (accountability) comes first and foremost from Me. For what do I have to do with the folly of carnal men and women being "found accountable" before other carnal men and women! Truly I say to you, nothing! For this self-exaltive action is simply the product of a "spirit of idolatry"! Is it not written that I am a "jealous" God? Truly I say to you, it is time for the vast majority of My children to "wake up" and come into the place wherein they "maintain" a "sobriety" of spirit before Me. For these are the days wherein I shall "tear down" by My Spirit - the Spirit of judgement and burning - the "social structures" that have hindered greatly the true "sanctification" that I desire for each one of My children - the true sanctification without which no one can "see" Me or "hear" My voice! Let all those who truly love Me hearken to these words I have just spoken in order that I might continually "elevate" them and, thus, propel them into the "proper position" I have for them within My church. For it is only from this position that one's "accountability" is valid before Me!"....*

*...."All "true accountability" has both its beginning and its end in My Throne Room - before My face!"....*

Throughout many centuries, the Enemy has continually sought to deceive many into "maintaining" a closer relationship with "flesh and blood" than with the Father and His Word. Because of this, many have forsaken intimate fellowship with God in order to formulate their "security" through their relationships with others - on every level. This has led to "disorder" rather than divine order in the midst of vast multitudes in the church at large - even to the point where the "organizational" hand of man has established "doctrines" that supercede the Word of God in order to propagate their own agendas. In this hour, the Father and Jesus are calling each and every child of God to an absolute accountability before Them. As Paul wrote in 1 Corinthians 3:1-15, "Each man's work shall become evident" - for it is time, by the decree of the Father, for His plan [for the establishment of a Glorious Church] to move into high gear. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God who is truly seeking first the Kingdom to "affix" themselves to the perfect spiritual positioning that is required of them, in Christ [Ephesians 2:6; Colossians 3:1-3] and, in doing so, hearken to the words that He, Himself, spoke in Luke 14:26-27:

*...."If anyone comes to Me, and does not hate his own father and mother and wife and children and brothers and sisters, yes, and even his own life, he cannot be My disciple. "Whoever does not carry his own cross and come after Me cannot be My disciple"....*

Let us be found taking up [honouring] the Cross in this most critical hour - for it is ONLY in this way that we will truly become "partakers" of the Divine Nature [2 Peter 1:2-4] - and the resurrection power and absolute authority that are its spontaneous by-product.

**Related Scriptures:** John 7:38; Romans 14:23b; Malachi 3:18; James 4:4-10; 1 Peter 5:8; Isaiah 4:2-6; Hebrews 12:14-17;

## OCTOBER 7th

### THE IMPORTANCE OF PRAYING FOR OTHERS IN OUR SPHERE OF EXISTENCE

...."Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ" .... Galatians 6:2

...."Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, we have confidence before God; and whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do the things that are pleasing in His sight. This is His commandment, that we believe in the name of His Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, just as He commanded us. The one who keeps His commandments abides in Him, and He in him. We know by this that He abides in us, by the Spirit whom He has given us".... 1 John 3:21-24 NASB

In these days, it is very important for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom to continue to lift up in prayer all those with whom they have to do [those the Father has placed in their sphere of existence - both now and over the years]. By this, I mean seek a "clear revelation" of God's highest plan and most holy purpose for all those they are "acquainted" with [both locationally and from a distance] - and, then, set themselves to exercise an absolute faith [working through a perfect and abiding love] until that "revelation" comes into "physical manifestation" in the lives of those they are standing for. Our main task as "believers" is to BELIEVE; and in this most critical hour we must be found diligently guarding [in and by the Spirit] all those that the Father has given us for this purpose. Always remembering that, "to the one who WILL believe ALL things are possible". When one hears the whisper of the lying thoughts of the Evil One saying, "this particular situation cannot possibly be altered" let us recognize the source immediately and "know" that all things are possible with God. Our duty is to abide in the place wherein "revelation" constantly flows forth from the heart of the Father into our heart. As we guard our heart with all diligence we are then able to "hook our anchor" into this precious rock of revealed knowledge and nothing will be able to make us let go until every last one of the captives in our path is gloriously set free to experience the greatest eternal benefit of God in their lives in our remaining time in this dispensation - and on throughout eternity.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; Matthew 6:5-6; Mark 9:23; Luke 18:27; Proverbs 4:23; Proverbs 12:28;

## OCTOBER 8th

### NOTHING MEANS ANYTHING EXCEPT THAT ONE BE FOUND ABIDING IN THE CENTER OF THE FATHER'S WILL

...."let our lives lovingly express truth [*in all things, speaking truly, dealing truly, living truly*]. Enfolded in love, let us grow up in every way and in all things into Him Who is the Head, [*even*] Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). For because of Him the whole body (the church, in all its various parts), closely joined and firmly knit together by the joints and ligaments with which it is supplied, when each part [*with power adapted to its need*] is working properly [*in all*

*its functions*], grows to full maturity, building itself up in love".... Ephesians 4:14-16 The Amplified Translation

...."For I consider that the sufferings of this present time (this present life) are not worth being compared with the glory that is about to be revealed to us and in us and for us and conferred on us! For [*even the whole*] creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known [*waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship*]".... Romans 8:18-19 The Amplified Translation

These are amazing times we live in. In this hour, the Father is not setting out too many "long range" plans as far as the true structuring of the [local] Church goes. The call for each and every one of God's children is to be found "abiding" in revelation knowledge. Therefore, in these precious and holy days, it falls upon EVERY last member of the Body of Christ Universal to daily enter into that place of true and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word [the "inner chamber"] - and, in that place, receive from the Throne Room the life and the light [revelation] necessary for them to continually fulfil their "distinct" part in the building up of the Body in love. The Father is calling forth His true sons and daughters in this hour - and revealing to their heart the great importance of every last "member" of the Body. For the "glorious mystery" [the manifold wisdom of God] is about to be revealed to the "rulers and the authorities in the heavenly places" [through the Church] in ways and power that have heretofore not been seen! This is truly a time like no other before it - and it is certain that from here on out NOTHING means anything except that one be found abiding in the center of the Father's will.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Ephesians 3:10-11; Matthew 7:13-14;

## OCTOBER 9th

### THE LIGHT OF THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH OF GOD'S WORD

...."According to the grace (the special endowment for my task) of God bestowed on me, like a skillful architect and master builder I laid [*the*] foundation, and now another [*man*] is building upon it. But let each [*man*] be careful how he builds upon it, For no other foundation can anyone lay than that which is [*already*] laid, which is Jesus Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). But if anyone builds upon the Foundation, whether it be with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, The work of each [*one*] will become [*plainly, openly*] known (shown for what it is); for the day [*of Christ*] will disclose and declare it, because it will be revealed with fire, and the fire will test and critically appraise the character and worth of the work each person has done. If the work which any person has built on this Foundation [*any product of his efforts whatever*] survives [*this test*], he will get his reward. But if any person's work is burned up [*under the test*], he will suffer the loss [*of it all, losing his reward*], though he himself will be saved, but only as [*one who has passed*] through fire. [*Job 23:10.*]".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-15 The Amplified Translation

In this most critical and glorious hour, not only many who are "unsaved" but also many of God's children will be "shocked" [have their eyes opened wide] when the light of the absolute truth of God's Word begins to flow forth through the remnant Church [Glorious Church - individually and corporately] to a degree and amplification heretofore unseen. Because of these things, the strongholds of darkness that, up until this time, have been hidden in the depths of one's heart shall be exposed, and many shall come to a clear and sudden "revelation" that they had been caught up in self-agenda and self-desire as far as their life and ministry goes - all the while thinking that they were actually in true service while, in reality, they were not. Many, after receiving this "shock" [wake-up call], will repent very quickly in this hour, and enter into their true Kingdom-position while others will run further and deeper into darkness and rebellion.

### **THE SPIRIT OF INDEPENDENCE [MISTRUST - REBELLION]**

There has been a pervading "spirit of independence" [actually it is rebellion in a very subtle form] that has been "allowed" to work in many areas of the church at large. Because of this, many still hold on to their own self-effort in a spirit of self-sufficiency and, even though their words and actions "appear" to pertain to the pursuit of holiness, they do not. In this hour, every last child of God is called to "abide" in a position of an absolute trust [faith] and dependence upon the revelation of God's Word [Will] - without exception. For it is ONLY in this way that one can enter into the fullness of their destiny in Christ, and it is ONLY in this way that one will be found bearing maximum fruit for the Kingdom. This one thing is certain concerning our glorious provision in Christ [the fullness of our salvation - inheritance]: we will need to be found partaking of ALL of it in order to finish the race perfectly. These are the days wherein the children of God will be made "accountable" as to whether or not the life they are living is the "true" Christian life - a life that has as its foundation a deep and burning [active] revelation of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life]; a life that is wholly given to the will of God, alone.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Mark 8:34; Luke 9:23;

### **OCTOBER 10th**

### **THE EXAMINATION OF OUR MOTIVATIONS MUST COME THROUGH THE LIGHT [REVELATORY POWER] OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."But the path of the [*uncompromisingly*] just and righteous is like the light of dawn, that shines more and more (brighter and clearer) until [*it reaches its full strength and glory in*] the perfect day [*to be prepared*]. [*II Sam. 23:4; Matt. 5:14; Phil. 2:15.*]".... Proverbs 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."I shall give thanks to You with uprightness of heart, When I learn Your righteous judgments".... Psalms 119:7 NASB

All things said and done by the child of God must be according to the will of the Father and unto His greatest glory - but this can only happen when one's spirit man is continually in dominance over their soul and body. The entrance into that place of "abiding" in holiness [righteous motivation] can only come about when one gives intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word pre-eminence - on a daily basis. Apart from that intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word there is NO way to know what our deepest motivation truly is - in any given situation. The "examination" of our motivations must come through the light [revelatory power] of the Holy Spirit in the presence of God. Every other method of examination only serves to delude one to "think" or "feel" that their motivations are righteous - when indeed they are self-seeking in some way.

**"ONE NEVER KNOWS JUST HOW MUCH DARKNESS THEY ARE IN UNTIL THEY STEP FULLY INTO MY LIGHT"**

I remember a word the Father gave some years ago,

*"One never knows just how much darkness they are in until they step FULLY into My Light".*

All things become [and stay] evident in His presence. We have no power in "ourselves" to discern between that which is righteous and that which is unrighteous - that which is idolatry, and that which has its source in the love of God, and the seeking after His greatest Glory. As one spends time in the "inner chamber" each day with the Father and His Word it is certain that they will gain a divine assurance that they are perfectly prepared as they enter out into each new day - and that they are righteously motivated in all things concerning His Will and highest purpose.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

**OCTOBER 11th**

**PROMOTION - IN THE "FULLNESS" OF TIME**

...."but just as it is written, "THINGS WHICH EYE HAS NOT SEEN AND EAR HAS NOT HEARD, AND WHICH HAVE NOT ENTERED THE HEART OF MAN, ALL THAT GOD HAS PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO LOVE HIM." For to us God revealed them through the Spirit; for the Spirit searches all things, even the depths of God. For who among men knows the thoughts of a man except the spirit of the man which is in him? Even so the thoughts of God no one knows except the Spirit of God. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words. But a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one. For WHO HAS KNOWN THE MIND OF THE LORD, THAT HE WILL

INSTRUCT HIM? But we have the mind of Christ".... 1 Corinthians 2:9-16 NASB

It is so important in these days for all those who are truly seeking to enter into the "fullness" of their destiny [in Christ] to hold to a steadfast patience [obedience]. The "fullness" of time will come for each and every one of us where our calling is concerned, but it is very important for us to make full use of the various testings and refinings [polishings] that are taking place where God has us positioned at this time. Only the Father knows when it is the "fullness of time" for one to enter into each phase of their calling. As one is diligent to be faithful and obedient in the scenario God has them in, presently, He will surely unfold all things perfectly according to His highest purpose for their life and ministry, and they will SURELY receive "promotion" in His perfect timing.

### **AN ENCOURAGING WORD TO THOSE SUFFERING FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS' SAKE:**

All obedience to the Holy Spirit is love - whether the casual observer thinks so or not. It did not "look like" love when Jesus refused to seek out His mother and brothers - but it was. It did not "look like" love when Jesus continually tore a strip off every religious Pharisee that crossed His path - but it was. It does not "look like" love when one is called by God to separation from their family - but it is. ALWAYS REMEMBER: The things of the S[s]pirit cannot be discerned by the natural man [one whose soul and body is in dominance over their spirit-man] and the carnal mind. The flesh [and the mind thereof] is always at "perfect enmity" with the S[s]pirit. This is precisely why it is so important for every believer to spend quality time with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis. For the flow of revelation is found in the secret place of His presence, and it is ONLY from this holy place that one will come to know and understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in this final hour concerning the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church.

**Related Scriptures:** Mark 3:21, 31-35; Matthew 23:13-34; Galatians 5:16-18; Ephesians 5:27;

**OCTOBER 12th**

### **THE QUESTION OF OBEDIENCE**

...."Do you not know that if you continually surrender yourselves to anyone to do his will, you are the slaves of him whom you obey, whether that be to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience which leads to righteousness (right doing and right standing with God)?".... Romans 6:16 The Amplified Translation

While "obedience" is most certainly an "option" [simply because we have been given free will] for the born-again child of God the fruit of disobedience is to "allow" the law of sin and death to manifest in one's life [is there not enough evidence of this out there in the church at large?]. True [godly] obedience has nothing to do with the flesh or "works". It is NEVER a matter of "earning" anything in one's own strength to gain the approval of God. It has its source

in a "revelation" of the Father's will and the empowerment of the Holy Spirit from A-Z in the carrying out of God's directive - simply because we love Him, and for no other reason. The Father has a glorious plan for each and every one of His precious children, and it will take a perfect obedience from the position of a heart wholly given to Him to see it come to pass - according to His highest purposes. In this final hour, He is raising up an army to carry out a specific task, in a specific time - for a specific purpose. Without obedience - both individually and corporately - in the midst of God's people you simply have chaos [disorder] - which is exactly what is taking place in the religious church at this time.

## **THE OBEDIENCE THAT THE CHILD OF GOD IS CALLED TO IS ALWAYS ROOTED IN LOVE - AND RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

There are many "religious" doctrines out there [doctrines rooted in good works - but devoid of the Cross], and there is an ever deepening darkness beginning to consume those in the church at large who have not yet given their heart "wholly" to God. The good news is that the Glorious Church [spotless and unblemished Church] is about to "take legs" - and in so doing a great light [holy fire] will most certainly shine forth and expose all that is apart from Christ in the midst of God's people. The obedience that the child of God is called to is ALWAYS rooted in love - and right relationship with the Father and His Word [righteousness]. If one is not in proper fellowship with the Father and His Word they are going to "mentally ascend" to true obedience [which is simply an act of love proceeding from God, Himself] and judge it "unrighteously" - without exception [Romans 2:1]. Jesus experienced this at the hands of the religious Pharisees while carrying out His earthly ministry - and, therefore, we can expect the same. Our task is to put ourselves in a position to receive a "burning" [active] revelation of the Father's will at every turn - a burning revelation[s] that will carry us through even the greatest resistance that rises up against us - and keep us on the narrow path of perfect obedience.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Isaiah 60:2; Ephesians 5:27; John 15:5;

### **OCTOBER 13th**

#### **DEFINING "LACK" AND NEED"IN LIGHT OF THE KINGDOM**

...."No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will stand by and be devoted to the one and despise and be against the other. You cannot serve God and mammon (deceitful riches, money, possessions, or whatever is trusted in). Therefore I tell you, stop being perpetually uneasy (anxious and worried) about your life, what you shall eat or what you shall drink; or about your body, what you shall put on. Is not life greater [*in quality*] than food, and the body [*far above and more excellent*] than clothing? Look at the birds of the air; they neither sow nor reap nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father keeps feeding them. Are you not worth much more than they? And who of you by worrying and being anxious can add one unit of measure (cubit) to his stature or to the span of his life? [*Ps. 39:5-7.*] And why should you be anxious about clothes? Consider the lilies of the field and learn thoroughly how

they grow; they neither toil nor spin. Yet I tell you, even Solomon in all his magnificence (excellence, dignity, and grace) was not arrayed like one of these. [*I Kings 10:4-7.*] But if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is alive and green and tomorrow is tossed into the furnace, will He not much more surely clothe you, O you of little faith? Therefore do not worry and be anxious, saying, What are we going to have to eat? or, What are we going to have to drink? or, What are we going to have to wear? For the Gentiles (heathen) wish for and crave and diligently seek all these things, and your heavenly Father knows well that you need them all. But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right), and then all these things taken together will be given you besides. So do not worry or be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will have worries and anxieties of its own. Sufficient for each day is its own trouble".... Matthew 6:24-34 The Amplified Translation

In this hour it is extremely important for EVERY Christian to have the terms "lack" and "needs" defined to them by the Holy Spirit - in light of our call to "seek first" the Kingdom. As one seeks to have their entire life and ministry ordered by the Holy Spirit from the position of a heart "wholly given" [to the carrying out of God's will] what one truly "needs" will be defined by what it will take for them to fulfil the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise and location/environment-wise] - and on that alone. As the scripture says, "Seek first the kingdom and His righteousness [to be righteously motivated towards the will of God and towards all those who cross our path at all times] THEN all these "things" [all of the things Jesus mentioned in the previous verses in Matthew 6] will be added unto [overtake] us. The problem many have is that their lives are still rooted in self-desire [under their own control and "understanding"] to some degree and, thus, they get involved with things that have nothing to do with the fullness of the Father's purpose for their lives. Where one makes any room for "self" in their life then there is no room for the superabundant blessing that the Father desires to bless them with - and, thus, He must wait until that one forsakes their own provision [self-sufficiency] to make room for His provision - and a revelation of what He truly desires them to do.

### **THE THING THAT THE FATHER COUNTS MOST PRECIOUS IS OUR LOVE FOR HIM**

We have all got caught up in that at some point, but as the renewing of the mind continues in the lives of those who are truly giving God's Word [Will] pre-eminence they will, eventually, reach the point wherein they are no longer living for themselves - in ANY way. It is in this place that one's "needs" become very clear, and it is also in this place of an abiding faith and obedience that whatever they need [in whatever form that may take] is continually "overtaking" them. Sometimes it "seems" that what we need is late in coming [and to those who are observing us from the standpoint of the natural mind it may look like we have lack] but, in reality, sometimes things are "delayed" in order for the Father to show us where we stand in our trust of Him, and to prepare us for the "greater works" that He has planned. What may look "irresponsible" to the world [or the carnal Christian] is actually part of the Father's refining process - with a view to leading us into the absolute faith and trust in Him that He so desires. When one remains faithful to the highest purposes of God then it is certain that He will vindicate them perfectly in the



"fullness of time". The thing that the Father counts most precious is our love for Him - and no greater love can we show towards Him than to lay down our own lives [psuche: soul-life] to trust in Him absolutely.

## **THE ONLY THING THAT SHOULD MATTER TO THE CHILD OF GOD IS THE WILL OF THE FATHER**

In summing up, there is no "set rule" for every Christian concerning what might be deemed "need" or "lack". It is up to every child of God to spend sufficient time in the "inner chamber" each day - in order that their heart is continually saturated with the light [revelation] of God's Word [Will]. It is only as the light of God's Word continually shines on one's heart that any ground of self-desire and disobedience [if there is any] is both exposed and removed by holy fire. This leads one into a continually deeper trust in the Father as their Provider, and also into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ. It is only in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] that one will gain the necessary revelation to know what they truly need - for only the Father knows the magnitude of all that He has called us to. The only thing that should matter to the child of God is the will of the Father [that which he has "prescribed" for His children - both individually and corporately]. It is in day to day obedience on the present path [abiding in that place where one is continually acknowledging the Father in all of their ways] that He will surely direct their path in the paths of righteousness. Diligence in this area will ALWAYS lead one into the fullness of their destiny in Christ [whatever that may be in each individual case], and every "need" shall be perfectly fulfilled in any given moment - to the greatest glory of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; John 14:12; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Proverbs 4:23;

### **OCTOBER 14th**

#### **DEFINING "SALVATION"**

...."THE LORD is my Light and my Salvation - whom shall I fear or dread? The Lord is the Refuge and Stronghold of my life - of whom shall I be afraid? When the wicked, even my enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, my heart shall not fear; though war arise against me, [*even then*] in this will I be confident. One thing have I asked of the Lord, that will I seek, inquire for, and [*insistently*] require: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord [*in His presence*] all the days of my life, to behold and gaze upon the beauty [*the sweet attractiveness and the delightful loveliness*] of the Lord and to meditate, consider, and inquire in His temple. [*Ps. 16:11; 18:6; 65:4; Luke 2:37.*] For in the day of trouble He will hide me in His shelter; in the secret place of His tent will He hide me; He will set me high upon a rock. And now shall my head be lifted up above my enemies round about me; in His tent I will offer sacrifices and shouting of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the Lord".... Psalms 27:1-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Are they not all ministering spirits, sent out to render service for the sake of those who

will inherit salvation?".... Hebrews 1:14 NASB

The word "salvation" is one of the most misused words frequenting the vocabulary of those in the church at large. The word for the new birth and the word for salvation [deliverance] are two different words in the Greek. Although the "new birth" is most certainly part of our "salvation" the actual word for the New Birth is "anōthen": anew, or from above; + "gennaō": to be born; which literally means "born again from above" [John 3:3]. The word for salvation is "soteria", and it literally means "deliverance from every temporal evil" - and this of course encompasses EVERYTHING that we were redeemed from by the precious Blood of Jesus. It is important for every believer to understand that the principal meaning of the word salvation refers to the FULLNESS of our precious inheritance [Covenant] in Christ and, thus, the totality of the true Christian life and walk. One of the great dangers of misunderstanding the true meaning of the word "salvation" is that many remain content in their "walk" in a spirit of self-sufficiency [independence] - never coming to a revelation of the fact that they were "bought with a price", and that they are to "NO LONGER live for themselves" - and, thus, they never enter into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ [the fullness of salvation]. There needs to be much renewing of the mind in this area - for it is certain that in this last of the last hour each and every one of us will need to enter into the place wherein we are "abiding" in the FULLNESS of our salvation [Covenant with the Father in Christ]. Because it is from this position - and this position alone - that one will both enter into and fulfill their precious destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2 KJV; Galatians 3:13; 2 Peter 1:2-4; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Romans 12:1-2;

## OCTOBER 15th

### GRACE "MUST" BE ACCESSED BY FAITH

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 King James Translation

Many have a false belief that "grace" [empowerment] will just simply fall on them [regardless of what they do - or don't do] while the Word of God clearly states that grace is "accessed" by faith. In most cases, they have confused grace with mercy - which are two entirely different things. I can tell you that the cycle of the Kingdom as far as true believing goes is: faith - love - obedience. Abiding in perfect obedience constitutes an abiding in an absolute faith, which constitutes one abiding in a perfect love, which constitutes one abiding in an absolute faith, which constitutes one abiding in a perfect obedience etc. Jesus said, "If you love Me you will keep My commandments" [John 14:15]. Paul wrote, "All things work together for good for those who love [obey] God [Romans 8:28]. Do you see the obvious connection? I remember something a man of God said years ago:

*"Any creed or doctrine that puts the child of God in a position of non-resistance to*

***Satan and his schemes is a false doctrine!"***

And to say one does not need to obey God or grace does not need to be "accessed" by faith does exactly that: they put themselves in a position of non-resistance to the schemes of the Enemy - which are intended to keep them out of the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry and, ultimately, destroy them. While it is certain that there is much false doctrine being put forth as "gospel" in many areas of the church - the good news is that there is a great light [holy fire] about to come on the scene and judge all unrighteousness [while rewarding all righteousness] in the hearts and minds of those who call themselves "Christians". Malachi prophesied of this hour when he wrote, "So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him" [Malachi 3:18].

**ALL THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING GOD WILL HAVE NO TROUBLE FINDING TRUE DOCTRINE IN THIS HOUR**

This is, indeed, the time of the Glorious Church coming forth, and it is very important for each one of us to pray for all those that God has brought across our path who are in error - in the hope that they will be led into a deep and thorough repentance and, thus, truly enter into the fullness of their destiny in Christ. It is most certainly a tragic thing for these various "leaders" to be caught up in darkness because their end will not be good [unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming]. But when you also consider the fact that they are leading many of the sheep astray - through their maintaining an "environment of fear [control], darkness and unbelief" - you can see that the Father will not tolerate their error much longer. Error is ALWAYS rooted in rebellion, and it is in these days that God is moving to judge ALL rebellion in the midst of His people. All those who are truly seeking God will have no trouble finding "true doctrine" in this hour simply because their hearts are wholly given to the will of God - and, therefore, their first priority is always to seek out the will of God and, then, carry it out - at all cost to themselves. This allows the Holy Spirit to lead them to the true ministers [ministries] of God. Again, everyone has free will but to choose the way of disobedience and rebellion in this final hour will mean that they will be on the outside looking in as far as the fullness of their destiny in Christ goes, and it is certain that they will suffer great torment and devastation at the hands of the Evil One and his forces. The good news is that many will repent [turn around and begin "seeking first the Kingdom"] and begin to live the true Christian life [the life of obedience] for the first time - in the power of the Holy Spirit.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Matthew 6:33; 2 Corinthians 5:15;

**OCTOBER 16th**

**THE FORCE OF WISDOM DRAWS FINANCIAL WEALTH**

...."God said to Solomon, "Because you had this in mind, and did not ask for riches, wealth or honor, or the life of those who hate you, nor have you even asked for long life, but you have asked for yourself wisdom and knowledge that you may rule My people over whom I have

made you king, wisdom and knowledge have been granted to you. And I will give you riches and wealth and honor, such as none of the kings who were before you has possessed nor those who will come after you".... 2 Chronicles 1:11-12 NASB

...."the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:22 NASB

...."But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

### **Word of prophecy:**

*...."The "force of wisdom" draws financial wealth - and indeed all manner of the "true" prosperity - towards whosoever shall continually release that force within them - through a perfect obedience"....*

Basically the pattern for this word that the Father spoke to me is Solomon. He asked for wisdom to discern [rule, lead] God's people righteously, and because of that God not only gave him the wisdom that he asked for but it also brought him great wealth and riches - and a long life [1 Kings 3:5-14]. Perhaps the best example of divine wisdom drawing financial wealth during his reign was when the Queen of Sheba brought him untold wealth from the resources of her nation.

### **THE FATHER IS GOING TO ESTABLISH TRUE THIRD DAY MINISTRIES THAT WILL BE REVELATORS OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH**

How this applies to us today in the Body of Christ is twofold. First, in this final hour the Father is going to establish true Third Day ministries that will be revelators of absolute Truth. This will lead to many captives being set free ["whosoever calls upon the name of the Lord" Acts 2:21]. As these "true ministries" [and all those who are involved with them] continually carry out the Father's will great sums of money [Kingdom finances] that are needed to both establish the true Church and the Kingdom - as well as destroy [obliterate] many of Satan's financial strongholds on both the people of God, and the world, will come forth, as vast multitudes finally find the answers [wisdom and power] they had been looking for - but couldn't find in the church at large.

### **OUR TASK IS TO ABIDE IN THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH - WHICH IS THE STARTING AND FINISHING POINT OF ALL TRUE OBEDIENCE**

The second result has to do with the end-time wealth transfer - a transfer of wealth that is coming to those who "dwell in the presence [wisdom] of the Lord".

*...."It will come about at the end of seventy years that the LORD will visit Tyre. Then she will go back to her harlot's wages and will play the harlot with all the kingdoms on the face of the earth. Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be stored up*

*or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:17-18 NASB*

Things are about to change radically in the Body of Christ where finances are concerned - and, because of these things, the remnant Church will begin to move into the fullness of her authority, in Christ. Our task is to "abide" in the secret place of the Most High - which is the starting and finishing point [and every point in between] of all true obedience. Let us be found faithful in this matter of drawing near to the Father and His Word on a daily basis - for in this hour things are about to change very radically for all those who are found walking in faith, love and obedience [those who dwell in the presence of the Lord].

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Kings 10:1-14;

### **OCTOBER 17th**

#### **PEOPLE WHO WALK BY SENSE KNOWLEDGE - THAT IS, THE FIVE PHYSICAL SENSES ARE THEIR FINAL AUTHORITY - ARE ALWAYS DISCERNING THINGS FROM THE "OUTSIDE"**

...."Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [*fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs*], but be transformed (changed) by the [*entire*] renewal of your mind [*by its new ideals and its new attitude*], so that you may prove [*for yourselves*] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [*in His sight for you*]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation

...."For we walk by faith [*we regulate our lives and conduct ourselves by our conviction or belief respecting man's relationship to God and divine things, with trust and holy fervor; thus we walk*] not by sight or appearance".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 The Amplified Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension] to the simple".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

It is very, very important that we are a people who are continually putting ourselves in proper position to have our mind renewed by the power of the Holy Spirit [to allow God by His power to supernaturally renew our mind]. We have the "Mind of Christ" - it belongs to us, as Christians - but we need to be in a position [spiritually speaking] wherein that "Mind" flows continually within us. People who walk by "sense knowledge" [that is, the five physical senses are their final authority] are ALWAYS discerning things from the "outside". They have to see "this" or feel "that" and so on - and, thus, what they "think" [based on feelings and outward appearances] is their "reality". Because they continually walk apart from revelation knowledge they are an open target for Satan and his schemes [deceptions] - as he is simply putting his thoughts into their mind [thoughts that are in agreement in some way with the previous mind-sets [strongholds] that he has established within them, and which line up with their self-desire and

self-agenda].

**PEOPLE WHO DO NOT HAVE REVELATION KNOWLEDGE ARE LITERALLY "FORCED" [COMPELLED] TO SPEAK, DISCERN AND ACT BASED ON WHAT THEY SEE AND HEAR AND FEEL AND THINK**

It is an entirely different process in the true spiritual walk. When one's spirit-man is continually in dominance over their soul [mind, will, emotions] and body then what happens is that revelation knowledge is born in the Father's perfect timing - through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit, and the "entrance" of His Word in their inner man. This revelation knowledge then flows into the mind, will and emotions from the "inside", and so there are "spiritual impulses" ignited by the Holy Spirit in the inner man continually rising up within them. This produces "spiritual thoughts" - thoughts that are a product of, and in perfect accordance with, the mind of Christ and the heart of the Father. This is why it is so extremely important to bring EVERY thought captive to the revealed knowledge of God's Word, and it is also precisely why people who do not have revelation knowledge in any given area are literally "forced" [compelled] to speak, discern and act based on what they see and hear and feel and think. Every child of God is going to be found acknowledging something in any given moment. It is either going to be the Father and His Word or it is going to be an element or ground of self-desire found within. The simple fact of the matter is that if one acknowledges God in ALL of their ways then it will be the Holy Spirit that directs their paths, but if one continues to affix themselves to their "own" selfish thoughts and desires THEN it will be Satan that directs their path.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 6:16;

**OCTOBER 18th**

**THE DEVIL MUST BE RESISTED WITH GREAT DILIGENCE IN THIS HOUR**

...."But He gives a greater grace. Therefore it says, "GOD IS OPPOSED TO THE PROUD, BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE." Submit therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you".... James 4:6-7 NASB

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

...."Then the devil who had led them astray [*deceiving and seducing them*] was hurled into the fiery lake of burning brimstone, where the beast and false prophet were; and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever (through the ages of the ages)".... Revelation 20:10 The Amplified Translation

...."For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV

While the Devil is still on the loose [and he is apart from where God's people take their authority over him] he needs to be bound, and this is precisely why Jesus said, "I have given you authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions - and over all the power of the Enemy". In many cases, we open doors through fear, disobedience, unbelief etc. that allow the Devil to attack us openly in ways that he never could have apart from our sin. The aim of every Christian should be to abide in an absolute trust and faith in the Father and His Word. This is a much higher life than suffering defeat - gaining the victory - suffering defeat - gaining the victory etc. Discouragement and hopelessness are of the Devil and must be rebuked or they will linger on and maintain control over the mind and, eventually the entire life and ministry, of the child of God if they are not resisted. James wrote, "Resist the Devil and he will flee". Until the Devil is in the pit - and ultimately the lake of fire - he MUST be resisted!

### **THE SIMPLICITY OF GODLY DESIRE**

Jesus said, "If you abide in My Word and My Word abides in you ask what you desire [which would be godly desire] and it shall be done for you [John 15:7]. The Word also states, "Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God" [Romans 10:17]. Faith comes by hearing [this refers to one putting themselves in the proper position to hear the Word] and hearing [this refers to the revelation that comes forth through the Word and the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation] as one's heart is pure [wholly given to the Lord]. As one purposes to fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis they will come to the place wherein they can easily tell between that which is a godly desire and that which is an ungodly desire. Many are caught in a place somewhere in between and, thus, the leaven of unrighteous continues to rise up and consume their thinking [darkness and confusion as to what the will of God really is for them]. On the other hand, as one maintains the "leaven of righteousness" [from the position of a heart wholly given to the highest purposes of God] then, ultimately, they will enter into the place of abiding in the heart of the Father and the mind of Christ - and, thus, they shall be found to be righteously motivated in all things, and their every desire will be godly.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:8; Ephesians 1:17-23; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

### **OCTOBER 19th**

#### **THE CHIEF CHARACTERISTICS OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH: HOLY FIRE AND LIGHT [REVELATION]**

...."Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, So that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, That He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [*that she might be holy and faultless*]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation

....'For the time [*has arrived*] for judgment to begin with the household of God".... 1 Peter 4:17 The Amplified Translation

As the Glorious Church begins to rise into the fullness of Her divine mandate in this final hour those who have continually sought after the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry shall become "walking ultimatums" [vessels of righteousness] before all who cross their path. In their faithfulness to consecrate themselves unto God through the years they have become vessels fit for the Master's use and, as they are led forth with a pin-point accuracy [in the power of the Holy Spirit], everywhere they go and everything they say will bring those in their path to the point of an "absolute decision" concerning God's will for them [hence the term "walking ultimatum"]. In this way shall the "household" of God be judged thoroughly in this hour. The chief characteristic of these vessels of righteousness shall be "holy fire" - a consuming fire and light [revelation] that will expose the deepest motivations of one's heart.

### **THE GLORIOUS CHURCH SHALL BE A SHINING BEACON OF GREAT MAGNITUDE IN THIS HOUR**

Indeed, the Glorious Church - both individually and corporately - will be a "shining beacon" of great magnitude - and a place of refuge in this hour to all those whose hearts are "toward" God [even many who are still immersed in the deep darkness that is overtaking the those in the "world"]. The spontaneous fruit of the Church - finally seen in ALL of Her Glory - will be that many will enter into perfect liberty and, thus, begin to serve God from the position of a heart "wholly given" to Him - and to His highest purposes. Those who "choose" rebellion in the face of this glorious outpouring of the Holy Spirit will run deeper into the darkness because they have chosen to "maintain" self-desire and self-agenda [with a view to self-glory and the approval of men] instead of yielding entirely to God's will for their life and ministry.

### **IT IS OF THE UTMOST IMPORTANCE FOR EVERY TRUE BELIEVER TO ALLOW THE HOLY SPIRIT TO ESTABLISH THE "NECESSARY" DIVINE CONNECTIONS**

Because of these things, each member of the Body of Christ needs to be in fellowship with those others in the Body that God has divinely connected them to - both for their edification and with a view to the carrying out of His highest purposes. Of course, we are all connected to the Head but we will most certainly not be meeting every other Christian on the face of the earth - at least this side of Heaven, anyway. And thus, it is of great importance for every true believer to allow the Holy Spirit to establish the necessary "divine connections" that He has for them in these days. The Father has a glorious plan that is unfolding in this hour but it cannot manifest fully until there is perfect order [obedience] on a corporate level in the midst of those who are truly seeking His Will. As the children of God are obedient to the leading of the Holy Spirit there will be an exponential increase in these "divine" connections and this will cause the aforementioned amplification of power that will be poured out into [and then through] the remnant Church. One of the great keys to this hour is proper spiritual positioning - both on a personal level and as far a physical [locational] positioning goes. We are about to witness some amazing things in these days as those who are in right relationship with God enter into true relationship and fellowship with other kindred spirits. This, of course, has already happened to a degree but not anywhere close to what we are about to experience in the glorious days ahead.



**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 24:14-15; Isaiah 60:1-3; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 10:27;

### **OCTOBER 20th**

#### **THE ONLY THING THAT MATTERS IS THE WILL OF GOD [THAT WHICH HE HAS "PRESCRIBED" FOR HIS CHILDREN]**

**"precept" - [Latin] "praecipere" - to prescribe;**

...."Make me understand the way of Thy precepts [*that which You have "prescribed" for me*], so I will meditate on Thy wonders".... Psalm 119:27 NASB

...."I will walk at liberty for I seek Thy precepts [*that which You have "prescribed" for me*]".... Psalm 119:45 NASB

...."Forever, O Lord, Thy Word [Will] is settled [stands firm] in Heaven".... Psalm 119:89 NASB

...."If Thy Word [Will] had not been my delight, then I would have perished in my affliction. I will never forget Thy precepts [*that which You have "prescribed" for me*] for by them Thou has revived me [kept me alive]".... Psalm 119:92-93 NASB

...."I esteem right all Thy precepts [*that which You have "prescribed" for me*] concerning everything, I hate every false [unrighteous] way".... Psalm 119:128 NASB

...."Establish my footsteps in Thy word [will] and do not let any iniquity [internally or externally] have dominion over me".... Psalm 119:133 NASB

...."Redeem me from the oppression of man, that I may keep Thy precepts [*that which You have "prescribed" for me*] Psalm 119:134 NASB

...."I will walk at liberty for I seek Thy precepts [*that which You have "prescribed" for me*]".... Psalm 119:45 NASB

Pride [fear] always looks through the eyes of "self" while we must be found seeing ALL things through the Father's eyes [in the power of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] - in order to continually rise above the lies of the Enemy. It is in receiving a revelation of who we truly are in Christ [which is NEVER based on us but rather on Him - and what He has so gloriously done on our behalf] that one enters into the spiritual reality of who they really and truly are in the sight of God. One thing that every child of God must come to a deep realization of in this most critical hour is this: the ONLY THING that matters is the will of God [that which He has "prescribed" for His children - both individually and corporately]. It is in day to day obedience on the present path - abiding in that place where one is continually acknowledging the Father in all of their ways - that He shall surely direct one's path in the paths

of righteousness. Diligence in this area will always lead one into the fullness of their destiny in Christ - whatever that may be in each individual case.

### **ONLY HE KNOWS WHAT IS BEST**

It is written, "the way of the righteous is level [smooth]" [Isaiah 26:7] - for one to fulfil their destiny, in Christ [in other words accomplish all that the Father created them for] then they must set themselves - in an absolute trust and faith - to realize that ONLY He knows what is best for any given individual [big ministry or smaller ministry, fellowship with many or few, spouse or no spouse etc.]. If one is truly sold out to the will of God [again, that which HE has "prescribed" or "ordered" for them] THEN they will surely be "content" [Philippians 4:11] with however He unfolds their path. This holding to the will of God [at all cost to oneself] is the essence of perfect liberty [freedom from fear] - and it is only in walking [abiding] in this perfect liberty [the place wherein the Holy Spirit is in full control - 2 Corinthians 3:17] that one will enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position. One secret to success in the true Christian life [walk] is to learn from our mistakes [not get into fear or condemnation over them] and, through the constant renewal of our mind, continually move higher in Christ by the power of the Holy Spirit. If one truly puts the will of God for their life and ministry above all else THEN, ultimately, they will finish the course having accomplished all that they were created for, in Christ - without exception.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 12:10; 1 John 4:18;

### **OCTOBER 21st**

#### **THE IMPORTANCE OF CONFESSING THE WORD OF GOD [BOTH WRITTEN AND PROPHETIC] INTO AND OVER OUR LIVES**

...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue".... Proverbs 18:21 NASB

...."As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations, before him whom he believed, *even* God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were [already existed]".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation

...."So also faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation

The story of Abram - Abraham is one of the key patterns in the Old Testament concerning the importance of words - and how they are part of the corresponding action that is required for one to be found walking in faith ["Faith without works {corresponding words and actions} is dead {inactive"}]. I realize that there were many who "mentally ascended" to the revelation that came forth through the Word of Faith movement, and it certainly caused some confusion [and even division] in the Body - but one must never be found "throwing the baby out with the bath water". It is certain that much godly revelation came forth from the Throne Room concerning the

importance of words during that period. Getting back to Abraham: when God changed Abram's name to Abraham [Genesis 17] which means literally "the father of a multitude" it was very significant. In Hebrew society a name was always given for the purpose of bestowing a prophetic blessing and proclamation over one's life concerning the will of God for them. In other words, every time that name was spoken it opened the door for the will and destiny of God to be continually established until, ultimately, in the fullness of time [and through a continued obedience in the life of that one], that will and destiny were perfectly fulfilled - according the highest purposes of God. Jesus is another perfect example. From Genesis to Malachi the words of the prophets were spoken and written and, ultimately, this birthed "the Word made flesh" in the earth [John 1:14].

### **THERE IS NOTHING TOO MYSTICAL ABOUT THE IMPORTANCE AND POWER OF CONFESSION [DECLARATION]**

There is nothing too mystical about the importance and power of confession [declaration]. It is the way that God planned it from the beginning. He chose words to be "receptacles" [repositories] of faith [they only became receptacles of fear after the Fall] - and the creative power that was the spontaneous result of them being spoken. When He said, "Light be" THEN light WAS etc. On the negative side, it is certainly easy enough to understand how one can continually speak words of fear, unbelief, worry, discouragement, sickness, lack etc. and see how they eventually come to pass in that one's life. The exercising of a true faith means that the child of God has a "revelation" of the Word [Will] of God and, thus, upon every remembrance of that word quite possibly they are led to praise God for its completion in their life - continually calling those things which do not yet exist in the physical as already being manifest [which they already are in the spiritual realm]. Many times - especially in the beginning - it takes continued repetition in the speaking out of God's Word [THROUGH THE PROMPTING AND DIRECTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT] for one to receive the "revelation" that is needed to establish one's heart and mind in the will of God - either individually or corporately - for any given situation.

### **REVELATION IS TRULY THE KEY!**

Revelation is truly the key! The problems that arose over the past number of years were caused by those who attempted to take the blessings of God's Word for themselves [selfishly] WITHOUT entering into proper [intimate] relationship with Him. This led to all sorts of chaos [disorder] - as the Devil had almost free reign to deceive the people with his "desires" [ungodly desires - lies], and led them into thinking that they were godly desires - which they were not! Let it be clearly understood that there is no other way to experience DIVINE prosperity [blessing] apart from obedience and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word! It is a fervent [burning - passionate] love for God [and the desire to carry out His highest purposes], alone, that should motivate one in their pursuit of the fullness of the blessings that are theirs, "in Christ".

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:36-37; Luke 10:27;

**OCTOBER 22ND**

**WHEN OUR HEART IS "FILLED" WITH THE LOVE OF GOD WE HAVE A PROTECTIVE FORCE SURROUNDING US [THE SHIELD OF FAITH] THAT IS IMPENETRABLE!**

...."For [*if we are*] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation

When we are actively doing the will of God - moving in revelation knowledge and, of course, seeking first the Kingdom in all things - THEN it is certain that we will be found abiding in the fulness of His provision [the fullness of our inheritance in Christ]. When our heart is "filled" with the love of God we have a protective force surrounding us [the shield of faith] that is impenetrable! In other words, Satan will not be able to influence the deepest motivation of our heart [1 John 5:18] - which means that if we are righteously motivated towards the Father and His Will THEN he cannot take us off course [the narrow path of perfect obedience]. When one has the love of God abiding in their heart then, ultimately, it does not matter - first and foremost - what happens on the "outside" [through outside circumstances] and, thus, they will be found acting and speaking in a manner that is pleasing to the Father - always glorifying Him to the greatest degree; always exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree; always doing the greatest harm to Satan and His schemes, and always blessing [elevating, empowering] God's people to the greatest degree.

**ALL THAT THE FATHER WILL DO AND SAY THROUGH HIS FAITHFUL ONES SHALL SURELY BE CALCULATED TO OFFEND GREATLY ALL IN THEIR PATH THAT IS APART FROM CHRIST**

When a child of God speaks or acts apart from the Holy Spirit then it is CERTAIN that the deepest desire [intent] of their heart is the pursuit of self-glory and the approval of "flesh and blood" - before God. We need to have the heart of the Father [be righteously motivated] [Matthew 5:48] in order that we might, again, truly seek to glorify Him to the greatest degree in ALL that we say and do. For this will surely cause us to be found meeting the "deepest" needs of all those who cross our path - through the perfect empowerment of the Holy Spirit. It is very important to remember that as one comes to "abide" in love that all that the Father will do and say through His faithful ones shall surely be calculated to offend GREATLY all in their path that is apart from Christ [John 15:5]. If you ever wonder why people get upset at times when you simply speak an exhortive word in obedience to the Holy Spirit it is because it was calculated to offend something in their heart that is hindering their relationship with God. This, of course, is all beyond "our" comprehension - apart from that which the Holy Spirit reveals to us. Our task is to fill [saturate] our heart with a superabundance of God's Word - KNOWING that the Holy Spirit will empower us to speak and act according to the highest purpose of the Father [without fear] at all times.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Matthew 7:13-14;

## OCTOBER 23rd

**THE DIVINE ASSURANCE DEEP WITHIN OF THE FACT THAT ONE IS WALKING IN THE CENTER OF THE FATHER'S WILL ALWAYS PRODUCE GREAT PEACE [AN OVERCOMING PEACE AND JOY] IN ONE'S HEART - REGARDLESS OF ANY OUTSIDE CIRCUMSTANCES!**

...."The way of the [*consistently*] righteous (those living in moral and spiritual rectitude in every area and relationship of their lives) is level and straight; You, O [*Lord*], Who are upright, direct aright and make level the path of the [*uncompromisingly*] just and righteous".... Isaiah 26:7  
The Amplified Translation

...."Rejoice in the Lord always [*delight, gladden yourselves in Him*]; again I say, Rejoice! [*Ps. 37:4.*] Let all men know and perceive and recognize your unselfishness (your considerateness, your forbearing spirit). The Lord is near [*He is coming soon*]. Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [*shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace*] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus. For the rest, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is worthy of reverence and is honorable and seemly, whatever is just, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely and lovable, whatever is kind and winsome and gracious, if there is any virtue and excellence, if there is anything worthy of praise, think on and weigh and take account of these things [*fix your minds on them*]".... Philippians 4:4-8 The Amplified Translation

One of the key elements to overcoming in all things is to have an "abiding" peace in one's heart. As one makes the quality decision [a deep decision of the heart from which there is no turning back] to abide in the place wherein they are righteously motivated in ALL that they say and do it is certain that they shall also be found in that place of an absolute trust in the Father and His Word - the place from which an absolute faith, working through a perfect love, is continually exercised. This should be the ultimate goal of every Christian walking the face of this earth! It is only God that can make us to dwell in "safety" [Psalm 4:8]. All of the different things that one might try to formulate a "comfortable" [secure] existence are headed towards a giant trap without them even realizing it [Proverbs 14:12]. For to do anything that is rooted and grounded in fear simply "allows" the Evil One to establish his schemes [and mind-sets] - his ultimate aim being a total "disablement" and destruction of the child of God. The divine assurance deep within of the fact that one is walking in the center of the Father's will ALWAYS produces great peace [an overcoming peace and joy] in one's heart - regardless of any outside circumstances!

**AS ONE MAINTAINS BOTH RIGHTEOUS POSITIONING AND RIGHTEOUS MOTIVATION BEFORE THE FATHER THEY CANNOT FAIL TO CARRY OUT THE FULNESS OF THEIR DESTINY IN CHRIST**

It is written, "the way of the righteous is smooth [level]. We know that as Christians many times our walk has not seemed so smooth or level, but in every case any turbulence or turmoil that we might have experienced came from the "outside" - attempting to affix itself to some ground of fear [flesh] within. What this scripture means in light of spiritual reality is that the one abiding in righteousness will maintain a perfect peace, and they will know [through revelation] exactly what they need to know in any given moment. And thus, seeing through the eyes of faith [revelation] - they are able to both comprehend and walk in [by the grace of God] the perfect unfolding of the Father's will before them - continually removing any "mountains" [obstacles] before them [Mark 11:22-23] in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. Ultimately, as one "maintains" both righteous positioning [Colossians 3:1-3] and righteous motivation before the Father they cannot fail to carry out the fullness of their destiny in Christ - and, looking back, they will be able to see very clearly that the way of the righteous is indeed smooth.

*"disable" - to make unable or unfit; weaken or destroy the capability of; cripple; incapacitate; disqualify;*

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; Galatians 5:6;

### OCTOBER 24th

**"WHEN ONE IS SO FILLED WITH A DIVINE REVELATION OF SPIRITUAL REALITY CONCERNING WHO THEY ARE IN CHRIST, AND THE PERFECTION OF THE FATHER'S CHARACTER AND HEART TOWARDS THEM THEN SATAN CANNOT HANDLE THEM OR CONTROL THEM"**

...."May grace (God's favor) and peace (which is perfect well-being, all necessary good, all spiritual prosperity, and freedom from fears and agitating passions and moral conflicts) be multiplied to you in [*the full, personal, precise, and correct*] knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord. For His divine power has bestowed upon us all things that [*are requisite and suited*] to life and godliness, through the [*full, personal*] knowledge of Him Who called us by and to His own glory and excellence (virtue). By means of these He has bestowed on us His precious and exceedingly great promises, so that through them you may escape [*by flight*] from the moral decay (rottenness and corruption) that is in the world because of covetousness (lust and greed), and become sharers (partakers) of the divine nature".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 The Amplified Translation

When one is so filled with a divine revelation of spiritual reality concerning who they are in Christ, and the perfection of the Father's character and heart towards them then Satan cannot handle them or control them. Why? Because they do not have any fear and that translates into them not having any capacity within them to believe or be "influenced" by ANY of his lies. They know beyond a shadow of a doubt that no matter what Satan attempts he is going to end up experiencing an absolute defeat, and that they - in their faithfulness - shall end up being elevated in the Kingdom - empowered to lay an even greater devastation on him and his forces in the days ahead! This is spiritual reality, and this is the reason why the things that are being preached [the reality of who one is in Christ - and the deeper mysteries of the Kingdom] are being preached and

taught in the "true" spiritual environments throughout the Body of Christ. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit to bring each and every child of God into the place wherein they are continually partaking of [and manifesting] the true nature of God abiding within them. From that place of partaking and abiding one shall continually be found manifesting His life, His love, His light, His wisdom and His truth - always saying and doing that which is necessary to truly set the captives free.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; Isaiah 54:17; 1 John 4:18; John 14:26; John 16:13; Acts 10:38;

### OCTOBER 25th

**ONE CAN - TO A DEGREE - RECEIVE THE SEEDS OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE THROUGH ANOINTED MEN AND WOMEN OF GOD, BUT IF THAT WHICH IS RECEIVED IS NOT GOING TO BECOME A POWERLESS "REGURGITATION" IN ONE'S LIFE THEN THEY ARE GOING TO HAVE TO BE IN RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THEIR OWN PERSONAL LIVES - ON AN ONGOING BASIS**

...."a day in Your courts is better than a thousand [*anywhere else*]; I would rather be a doorkeeper and stand at the threshold in the house of my God than to dwell [*at ease*] in the tents of wickedness. For the Lord God is a Sun and Shield; the Lord bestows [*present*] grace and favor and [*future*] glory (honor, splendor, and heavenly bliss)! No good thing will He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O Lord of hosts, blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) is the man who trusts in You [*leaning and believing on You, committing all and confidently looking to You, and that without fear or misgiving*]!".... Psalms 84:10-12 The Amplified Translation

...."Go through, go through the gates, Clear the way for the people; Build up, build up the highway, Remove the stones, lift up a standard [*a revelation of the true nature and character of God*] over the peoples. Behold, the LORD has proclaimed to the end of the earth, Say to the daughter of Zion, "Lo, your salvation comes; Behold His reward is with Him, and His recompense before Him." And they will call them, "The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD"; And you will be called, "Sought out, a city not forsaken".... Isaiah 62:10-12 NASB

Diligence, devotion and understanding come only through relationship and revelation. One might add to that the fact that revelation comes only through proper relationship with the Father and His Word - as ordained by Him. One can [to a degree] receive the seeds of revelation knowledge through anointed men and women of God, but if that which is received is not going to become a powerless "regurgitation" in one's life then they are going to have to be in right relationship with the Father and His Word in their own personal lives - on an ongoing basis. If one remains in perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word - day in and day out - THEN there are certain "spiritual transactions" that take place that simply cannot enter into one's life from any other source or direction. If one is still found seeking after "flesh and blood" to ANY degree - even though that particular vessel they are following after may be anointed - the system

[Kingdom cycle] designed by the Father for their continual receiving of His best will break down in that individual believer's life [in other words, that one will depart from faith, love and obedience to follow after "flesh and blood"]. This is because the first and foremost prerequisite of our relationship with the Father [and with His people] is to be in an intimate and abiding fellowship with Him - first. Any approach to living the Christian life that does not have that aforementioned "perfect and intimate fellowship" as its first and foremost priority will not work [succeed] at all!

### **REVELATION KNOWLEDGE CANNOT REMAIN STATIONARY OR STAGNANT - IT MUST INCREASE AND EXPAND!**

The Father [through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit] is ALWAYS speaking to our inner man concerning the revelation knowledge abiding within. Revelation knowledge cannot remain stationary or stagnant - it MUST increase and expand! It [increase] is the very nature of God. Many of the problems in the church at large would immediately come to nought if people began to understand that we truly do serve an ALMIGHTY God. As one comes into that place of perfect fellowship with the Father and, thus, they begin to get a deep revelation of His character, they will come to see to a continually greater degree just how loving and powerful [awesome] He really is. We are going to see this in person in the days ahead [as the Glorious Church begins to rise up] and so, once again, we must be "acclimatized" - not only physically to the presence of God, but also spiritually through a continual revelation of His perfect character. It is ONLY through the "continual" flow of revealed knowledge that one will come to "abide" in the place wherein they know the deepest desires of the Father's heart and, thus, understand His ways - as His great and magnificent plan unfolds in this most glorious hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; Joshua 1:8; 1 Corinthians 13:4a; Isaiah 60:1-3;

### **OCTOBER 26th**

### **THOSE WHO ARE IN RIGHT FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD WILL KNOW OF HIS GLORIOUS PLAN IN THIS LAST HOUR, AND WILL HAVE NO DESIRE TO DEVIATE FROM THEIR "GOD-GIVEN" PART IN IT**

...."Then Jesus said to His disciples, If anyone desires to be My disciple, let him deny himself [*disregard, lose sight of, and forget himself and his own interests*] and take up his cross and follow Me [*cleave steadfastly to Me, conform wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying, also*]. For whoever is bent on saving his [*temporal*] life [*his comfort and security here*] shall lose it [*eternal life*]; and whoever loses his life [*his comfort and security here*] for My sake shall find it [*life everlasting*]. For what will it profit a man if he gains the whole world and forfeits his life [*his blessed life in the kingdom of God*]? Or what would a man give as an exchange for his [*blessed*] life [*in the kingdom of God*]?" .... Matthew 16:24-26 The Amplified Translation

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body



also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness. If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light".... Luke 11:34-36 KJV

One of the great problems in the church - if not the greatest - is that people have attempted to serve God on their "own" strength and terms - continually "fuelled" by self-desire [the root of which is ALWAYS seeking after self-glory and the approval of flesh and blood] rather than the desire to glorify God to the greatest degree in ALL that they say and do. It is only in the time of intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber" that a continually deeper revelation of the Cross enters into the heart of the believer. Without a revelation of the Cross then not only is there no restraint on their behalf as far as doing "works" that are apart from Christ there is also a "blinding effect" put forth by the spirits of darkness [Isaiah 60:2] that keeps that one operating in a deep and abiding "self-assurance" - totally unconscious [spiritually speaking] of the fact that they are NOT in the will of God. Those who are in right-fellowship with the Father and His Word will KNOW of His glorious plan in this last hour, and will have no desire to deviate from their God-given part in it. Because of their faithfulness they will be both perfectly prepared and used to a great degree to effect that aforementioned "glorious plan" - a plan that is FAR BEYOND the normal comprehension of even the most sanctified intellect.

**IT IS VERY IMPORTANT IN THESE DAYS FOR EVERY BELIEVER TO COME TO A CLEAR UNDERSTANDING THAT THERE IS ONLY ONE TRUTH, ONE PLAN AND ONE MOTIVE THAT WILL DO - AS FAR AS THE CARRYING OUT OF THE FATHER'S PERFECT WILL GOES**

In this hour, due to the severe and intense "pressure" tactics of the Evil One and his forces, there are some in the Body of Christ that are beginning to depart from [or have never sought to enter fully into] the place of an absolute faith [perfect Love] - a departure that will most certainly blind one to the truth, and which is clearly leading to much confusion in many circles. It is very important in these days for EVERY believer to come to a clear understanding that there is only ONE truth, ONE plan and ONE motive [love and righteousness] that will do - as far as the carrying out of the Father's perfect will goes. It is also of the utmost importance for every believer who TRULY loves God to enter into the place of an abiding holiness - a place wherein one continually lives wholly for the Father and His Word in every aspect of life and ministry. I pray that all those who truly love God are greatly blessed in these days with continual insight into the "fullness" of the Father's plan - not only for themselves personally, but also for all those with whom they will have to do in their remaining time in this dispensation. It is also my earnest and heart-felt prayer that those who are faithful [loyal] and obedient will both enter into [and accomplish fully] ALL that the Father destined for them in Christ from before the foundations of the earth - in order that a Glorious [spotless and unblemished] Church might begin to quickly arise in the earth in this most critical hour.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Matthew 24:12; Ephesians 5:27;

OCTOBER 27th

**MANY AREAS OF THE CHURCH GIVE SATAN MUCH LEEWAY AND IT IS A GRIEVOUS THING TO THE HEART OF THE FATHER!**

...."You shall establish yourself in righteousness (rightness, in conformity with God's will and order): you shall be far from even the thought of oppression or destruction, for you shall not fear, and from terror, for it shall not come near you. Behold, they may gather together and stir up strife, but it is not from Me. Whoever stirs up strife against you shall fall and surrender to you. Behold, I have created the smith who blows on the fire of coals and who produces a weapon for its purpose; and I have created the devastator to destroy. But no weapon that is formed against you shall prosper, and every tongue that shall rise against you in judgment you shall show to be in the wrong. This [*peace, righteousness, security, triumph over opposition*] is the heritage of the servants of the Lord [*those in whom the ideal Servant of the Lord is reproduced*]; this is the righteousness or the vindication which they obtain from Me [*this is that which I impart to them as their justification*], says the Lord".... Isaiah 54:14-17 The Amplified Translation

**"leeway"** - extra time, space, materials, or the like, within which to operate; a degree of freedom of action or thought;

The only thing that can stop one from fulfilling the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ is one's "self". When one truly makes a quality decision to carry out the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry [in and by His power, alone] NOTHING can stop them! Not Satan and his forces, not flesh and blood - not any outside circumstance or situation! If Satan truly had the capability that many people give him credit for he would have killed every potential Christian BEFORE they experienced the New Birth. Many areas of the church give Satan much "leeway", and it is a grievous thing to the heart of the Father! To the degree that one has a revelation of the Lordship of Jesus Christ it is to that degree that they have a revelation of His absolute victory over Satan and death - at the Cross. As the Glorious Church we are going to walk out that absolute victory over death and darkness on every front [Proverbs 12:28].

**WITHOUT REVELATION KNOWLEDGE "ABIDING" IN ONE'S HEART  
ULTIMATELY THEY WILL COMPROMISE THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH OF GOD'S  
WORD AND BE FOUND MISREPRESENTING THE VERY HEART AND  
CHARACTER OF THE FATHER**

Many times Satan will attempt "suddenlies" [sudden pressure - storms] in order to move the Christian into some form of compulsive action or speaking. We can ALWAYS know that regardless of how intense a given situation might "seem" that the Father will SURELY reveal to our heart what is necessary as we faithfully acknowledge Him in ALL of our ways. Indeed, the number one catalyst for experiencing peace in one's life is a complete trust in the Father and His Word, and that trust is developed through a continual acknowledgement of Him in all of one's ways. In this "cycle" of acknowledgement, trust and peace, revelation knowledge is continually born in the inner man. Without revelation knowledge "abiding" in one's heart they, ultimately,

will compromise the absolute truth of God's Word in some way and, thus, be found misrepresenting the very heart and character of the Father. We need to be a people who exercise a "pin-point accuracy" in everything that we do and say - for it is ONLY in this way that the character and heart of God [and the Lordship of Jesus] will be truly represented, and we will perfectly fulfil the entirety of His will for our life and ministry.

### **IT IS THE DEEPEST HEART-DESIRE OF THE FATHER FOR HIS CHILDREN TO HAVE GREAT SUCCESS - AND TRIUMPH GLORIOUSLY IN ALL THINGS**

There will be certain "pressures" confronting EVERY child of God in the days ahead, and that is precisely why the Father is preparing each one of His faithful ones so thoroughly. In His faithfulness, He is doing exactly what is necessary [refining through holy fire]) in each individual life in order that they might be found "standing" - regardless of what they will encounter in the glorious days ahead while carrying out His perfect will and purpose. Like any loving father it is the deepest heart-desire of the Father for His children to have GREAT success - and triumph gloriously in ALL things.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18; Joshua 1:5-9

### **OCTOBER 28th**

### **CAN ONE BE ACCOUNTABLE TO AUTHORITY AND NOT PRESENTLY BE IN A LOCAL CHURCH?**

...."Come, let us return to the LORD. For He has torn us, but He will heal us; He has wounded us, but He will bandage us. "He will revive us after two days; **He will raise us up on the third day, That we may live before Him.** "So let us know, let us press on to know the LORD. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, Like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB

#### **Question:**

*How can I be accountable to the authority I see in one in the office of apostle or prophet and be many miles away - and not presently in a 'local church'?*

While each individual situation is different, there are many in the Church who are in the same position [and I do mean many]. First of all, ALL true accountability in the Body of Christ begins and ends for each individual believer before the face of the Father in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence]. It is from this position that the child of God even knows what ministries to partake of - and who they are to be "connected" to. In these days, God is establishing a remnant Church that is not confined to "four walls". As each individual believer obeys the leadings of the Holy Spirit [whatever that may mean to them personally] - on a daily basis - there are strong bonds [divine connections] being established in the S[s]pirit between those who are truly faithful to God in this hour. Also, as these bonds are established those

individuals [even though they are often separated by great physical distances] are still able to be partakers of both the grace and the Anointing on the true ministries that God has connected them with.

**"THEY BECOME PARTAKERS OF THE VARIOUS REVELATIONS OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH BEING RELEASED THROUGH THE TRUE SERVANTS OF GOD"**

In short, they become partakers of the various revelations of absolute truth being released through the true servants of God - and, then, in their own personal time in the "inner chamber" with the Father and His Word [on a daily basis] the Holy Spirit expands the incorruptible seeds that have been sown in such a manner that both enlarges their heart and expands the revelation in exactly the way they need it unfolded in order for them to enter into the fullness of their destiny in Christ. What I have just described to you will become very evident in these days and in the days ahead - as every child of God truly desiring to accomplish all that they were created for in Christ will need to have a burning revelation of the absolute truths that are being released from the Throne Room in this most critical and glorious hour through the holy apostles and prophets.

**TO BE FOUND APART FROM THIS PERFECT POSITIONING IN THE SPIRIT IN THIS FINAL HOUR IS TO BE FOUND IN ABJECT DARKNESS CONCERNING THE WILL OF THE FATHER - BOTH INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY!**

There are many in the church at large who do not have a revelation of the Father's heart [love] and, therefore, they cannot [and indeed do not] understand His glorious plan for the remainder of the Church Age. Because of this, there are many different views in the midst of God's people concerning the unfolding of end-time events. One thing is certain: EVERY child of God truly desiring to fulfil their destiny in Christ MUST come to truly know the heart and will of the Father in this hour. For it is ONLY from this place of revelation and deep intimacy with Him that they shall be found in a position to understand [comprehend] ALL things [Matthew 5:8]. To be found apart from this "perfect positioning" [perfect obedience] in the Spirit in this final hour is to be found in "darkness" concerning the will of the Father - both individually and corporately - without exception!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Isaiah 60:2;

**OCTOBER 29th**

**THE FULLNESS OF BOTH THE OFFICES AND THE GIFTS SHALL NOW BEGIN TO MANIFEST IN THE MIDST OF THE REMNANT CHURCH**

...."Blow a trumpet in Zion, And sound an alarm on My holy mountain! Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble, For the day of the LORD is coming; Surely it is near, A day of darkness and gloom, A day of clouds and thick darkness. As the dawn is spread over the mountains, So there is a great and mighty people; There has never been anything like it, Nor will there be again after it To the years of many generations. A fire consumes before them And behind

them a flame burns. The land is like the garden of Eden before them But a desolate wilderness behind them, And nothing at all escapes them. Their appearance is like the appearance of horses; And like war horses, so they run. With a noise as of chariots They leap on the tops of the mountains, Like the crackling of a flame of fire consuming the stubble, Like a mighty people arranged for battle. Before them the people are in anguish; All faces turn pale. They run like mighty men, They climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, Nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, They march everyone in his path; When they burst through the defences, They do not break ranks".... Joel 2:1-8 NASB

In these days, the fullness of both the "offices" and the gifts of the Holy Spirit shall begin to manifest in the midst of all those who are "wholly given" to God. Those truly called to walk in one of the offices will be sent forth in great power - and with a burning revelation of the highest purposes of the Father [absolute Truth] in their heart. Those who have been separated unto God in these days will have - without exception - a deep inner assurance [revelation] of that which they have been called to and, as they go forth in obedience, they shall be found fulfilling their divine destiny at every turn. In this final hour, the remnant [Glorious] Church will walk with pinpoint accuracy - both individually and corporately - by the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within. Up until this time, there has been a high degree of "disorder" [due to the self-exaltive and controlling tactics of those who have formulated their own agenda] where both the gifts and offices were concerned in many areas of the church - particularly in the area of divine government. That will no longer be the case in the glorious days that are now upon us as the true servants of God absolutely refuse to "deviate" from the narrow path of perfect obedience that they are called to - and, because of these things, the gifts of the Holy Spirit will continually manifest in their fullness [as He so wills] according to the highest purpose of the Father in any given moment.

### **THE APOSTOLIC ANOINTING OF THE THIRD DAY**

It must be clearly understood that everyone in the entire Body of Christ is called to move into the "apostolic anointing" of the Third Day - which is simply defined as one walking in the place wherein Christ is "all in all". Nonetheless, there are those called to specific offices [the five-fold ministry found in Ephesians 4]. The purpose: until we ALL come into the "unity of faith". In other words, until we are all "abiding" in an absolute faith, working through a perfect love - manifesting in a perfect obedience. The first and foremost call of EVERY office of the five-fold ministry is to both reveal the heart of the Father [the Word] to those that God has entrusted to them, and then lead [by example in their own lives] the people of God into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. Up until this time, there has been a great deal of "abuse" in the midst of God's people through "counterfeit authorities" that have taken a place that was not of God. Let it be clearly understood that ALL that is apart from Christ shall be judged in this hour - beginning with those who have sought a position of authority in the midst of God's people that was not ordained by Him. For one to attempt to enter into a position [office or gifting] in this hour that they are not called to will be found to be a most dangerous [and potentially fatal] endeavour!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Ephesians 4:11-16; John 15:5;

### **OCTOBER 30th**

#### **EVERY REVELATION AND EVERY ELEMENT OF TRUE KINGDOM-SERVICE HAS ITS ORIGIN IN THIS PLACE OF THE ASCENSION-LIFE IN CHRIST**

...."So then, when the Lord Jesus had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven and sat down at the right hand of God. And they went out and preached everywhere, while the Lord worked with them, and confirmed the word by the signs that followed. *[And they promptly reported all these instructions to Peter and his companions. And after that, Jesus Himself sent out through them from east to west the sacred and imperishable proclamation of eternal salvation.]*".... Mark 16:19-20 NASB

...."*[For I always pray to]* the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation *[of insight into mysteries and secrets]* in the *[deep and intimate]* knowledge of Him, By having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints (His set-apart ones), And *[so that you can know and understand]* what is the immeasurable and unlimited and surpassing greatness of His power in and for us who believe, as demonstrated in the working of His mighty strength, Which He exerted in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His *[own]* right hand in the heavenly *[places]*, Far above all rule and authority and power and dominion and every name that is named *[above every title that can be conferred]*, not only in this age and in this world, but also in the age and the world which are to come. And He has put all things under His feet and has appointed Him the universal and supreme Head of the church *[a headship exercised throughout the church]*, *[Ps. 8:6.]* Which is His body, the fullness of Him Who fills all in all *[for in that body lives the full measure of Him Who makes everything complete, and Who fills everything everywhere with Himself]*".... Ephesians 1:17-23 The Amplified Translation

...."IF THEN you have been raised with Christ *[to a new life, thus sharing His resurrection from the dead]*, aim at and seek the *[rich, eternal treasures]* that are above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. *[Ps. 110:1.]* And set your minds and keep them set on what is above (the higher things), not on the things that are on the earth. For *[as far as this world is concerned]* you have died, and your *[new, real]* life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 The Amplified Translation

In these days, it is extremely important for every Christian who is truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will to be found abiding in a strong revelation of the "ascension" life *[abiding in the fullness of one's authority in Christ]*. They must come to know the "spiritual reality" of the fact that they have been *[past tense]* seated with Christ in the heavenly places at the right hand of the Father. It is from this spiritual position - and this position alone - that ALL revelation comes forth. Indeed, every revelation and every element of true Kingdom-service has its origin in this place of the ascension-life in Christ. A continual "focusing" *[fixing]* of one's

eyes upon Jesus [the Word of God] [Joshua 1:8 - Hebrews 12:1-2] will ensure that this revelation continues to burn brightly in one's heart. The only other alternative is for one to keep their eyes fixed on the world and its ways - in heart-fellowship with it [Proverbs 17:24]. In every case, this "wrong positioning" of the heart will disqualify one from having a revelation of the Father's plan in this hour - for all those whose heart is not right with God in this final hour shall be blinded by the deep darkness [the spirit of anti-christ] which is even now encompassing the "world system" - and those in relationship with it [Isaiah 60:2].

## **THESE ARE THE DAYS WHEREIN THE SPIRITUAL REALITY OF THE KINGDOM IS OVERTAKING ALL THOSE WHOSE HEART IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO THE HIGHEST PURPOSES OF GOD**

The Kingdom and the "world" are two different realms, and the day has come wherein EVERY Christian must decide whether they are going to be a "true" Christian [a faithful and obedient son and daughter] or whether they are going to take an illegitimate position - far below the Glory of God, and the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ [Romans 8:14-19]. These are the days wherein the spiritual reality of the Kingdom is overtaking all those whose heart is wholly given to the highest purposes of God. The time of preparation is nearly over! Those children of God who have been faithful to seek first the Kingdom - at all cost to themselves - will be found to have been mightily prepared by the Father and they shall do great and mighty exploits throughout the earth [Joel 2:1-11]!

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18-20; James 4:4; Matthew 6:33;

**OCTOBER 31st**

### **EQUALITY IN CHRIST**

...."he who takes refuge [trusts] in Me will inherit the land And will possess My holy mountain".... Isaiah 57:13 NASB

...."But we do [*strongly and earnestly*] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [*all the way through*] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [*your*] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [*spiritual*] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith (by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness) and by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [*now*] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 The Amplified Translation

We are all equal in the eyes of the Father [in Christ] concerning the work of the Kingdom, and what we "feel" like has nothing to do with obedience to the call and revelation of God's Will - for our call is to faith and trust in Him, alone. He is faithful [trustworthy] to finish the perfect work that He has begun in each of His children, and He is doing so - regardless of where the one who is truly seeking first the Kingdom might consider themselves, presently. In

this final hour, we must be a people who "see" ourselves through the Father's eyes and NOT our "own" [with the Devil's help] - and we must NEVER be found taking anything as our final authority save the revelation of God's Word [Will] burning in our heart.

## **IT IS BOTH FAITH [WORKING THROUGH LOVE] AND PATIENCE THAT INHERIT THE PROMISE**

It is BOTH faith [love] and patience that inherit the promise[s]. As one meditates daily in the superabundant promises of God's Word they will gain a deep and divine assurance that He is preparing them perfectly for ALL that He has for them in the glorious days ahead. As one is faithful and obedient in their "present" circumstances THEN the Father is able to perfectly unfold the path before that one in the way of righteousness. Regardless of how bad one's present circumstances may appear [or how little "ministry" they may appear to have] they can be assured of this truth: if one is found walking in perfect obedience [love], in any given moment, then they are bearing maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom - whether it "seems" [appears] they are or not.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 12:12-27;

### **NOVEMBER 1st**

#### **THE TWO KEY ELEMENTS OF TRUE, CORPORATE ANOINTING**

...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed [*have a concurring revelation of God's Will*]?".... Amos 3:3 KJV

...."But I urge and entreat you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that all of you be in perfect harmony and full agreement in what you say, and that there be no dissensions or factions or divisions among you, but that you be perfectly united in your common understanding and in your opinions and judgments [*through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*]". .... 1 Corinthians 1:10 The Amplified Translation

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

The two key elements of true, corporate anointing - whether we are talking about two people or more - is that first each individual heart must be "wholly" given to God and, secondly, through a perfect obedience and a continual seeking first of the Kingdom they must be found "maintaining" a pure heart [be righteously motivated] towards both God and man. It is only through these two elements that one can even begin to enter into that place of true spiritual fellowship [first before the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber"] - a place wherein they have heard the voice of the Holy Spirit, and allowed Him to establish the God-ordained glorious



[divine] connections with others in the Body on any given level [marriage, ministry, church fellowships etc]. Any relationship in the Body of Christ apart from these two key components is doomed to failure - and can in no way be used by the Father for true Kingdom-service in the midst of His people. For the only way for individuals to walk in true unity is for each one of them to be found "abiding" in revelation knowledge - concerning the will of the Father. True unity [one accord] cannot be formulated in ANY other way - for it is only as one is linked to the Head that they are able to move forth as one, in Christ [have the mind of Christ and the heart of the Father]. The mind of the flesh setting itself in agreement with the mind of the flesh does NOT - and NEVER will - constitute one accord in the Kingdom [Spirit]. Each individual MUST have a revelation of the will of God concerning their part - without exception - for it is ONLY THEN that the Holy Spirit is able to supernaturally bring the various members of the Body together in one accord - with a view to the carrying out of the Father's highest purposes - corporately.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; John 15:7; Matthew 6:33; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

## **NOVEMBER 2ND**

### **THE FEAR OF MAN WILL ALWAYS CRIPPLE ONE'S PURSUIT OF THE KINGDOM**

...."The fear of man brings a snare, but whoever leans on, trusts in, and puts his confidence in the Lord is safe and set on high".... Proverbs 29:25 The Amplified Translation

...."The LORD is my light and my salvation; Whom shall I fear? The LORD is the defense of my life; Whom shall I dread?".... Psalms 27:1 NASB

...."Fear not, for you shall not be ashamed; neither be confounded and depressed, for you shall not be put to shame".... Isaiah 54:4 The Amplified Translation

The "fear of man" is a very dangerous thing where the true Christian life is concerned. It truly has come down to this for EVERY believer walking the face of the earth in this final hour: Who do you love more, God and His Will - or do you fear what people say or think about you? The fear of man will ALWAYS cripple [paralyze] one's pursuit of the Kingdom and, if "maintained", it will, ultimately, cause that one to miss the mark [as far as their true Kingdom-position and service go] as the spirit of fear is continually enabled to manipulate and control them. This fear [control] remains simply because the deepest motivation of their heart is still influenced by "outward formalities", and flesh and blood, rather than a "revelation" of the Father's heart [Love] [1 John 4:18] and Will [spiritual reality], and who they truly are in Christ. Indeed, the fear of man is a deep-rooted thing in the old nature, and this is precisely why we must - as true seekers - "allow" the Holy Spirit to both expose and consume ANY ground within us. It is certain that as we are faithful to do so THEN He is faithful to shed the love of God abroad in our heart superabundantly [Romans 5:5].

**IT IS AS ONE ENTERS INTO THE SECRET PLACE OF GOD'S PRESENCE [THE INNER CHAMBER] DAILY THAT THEY WILL GAIN A REVELATION OF HIS**

## **ONGOING APPROVAL, ACCEPTANCE AND LOVE - AND THIS WILL EMPOWER ONE TO CONTINUALLY WALK ABOVE THE FEAR OF MAN**

If people "maintain" a fear of what others think [the root of that being seeking the approval of man over and above the approval of God] it becomes an ongoing thing simply because there are numerous people and situations that one will run across day to day, and the Enemy will surely use them to perpetuate his schemes against them. It is as one enters into the secret place of God's presence [the inner chamber] daily that they will gain a revelation of His ongoing approval, acceptance and love - and this will empower one to continually walk above the fear of man [the fear of what others say and think] because they will have the deep assurance [revelation] in their heart that NO MATTER WHAT people say about them or do to them, they are loved by God. Truly it is a greater thing to be loved by the Father than it is to be "accepted" by soulish people [the world] for their own selfish purposes. It is most certainly a wonderful [and godly] thing to be loved by people who have the love of God abiding within them, but it must be clearly understood that one can NEVER receive the love of God through people who are unrighteously motivated and, thus, walking apart from Christ. The fear of man is a futile thing, and it is a great deception that has kept many, many people in bondage - and out of the will of God for their life and ministry. Let us set ourselves to gain a continually deeper revelation of the Father's all-consuming and unfailing love for us each day. For, as we do, it is certain that we will rise high up in the Spirit - FAR ABOVE the fear of man, and the certain snare that it brings.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33;

### **NOVEMBER 3rd**

## **REGARDLESS OF WHAT ONE WILL ENCOUNTER IN THE DAYS AHEAD THE FIRST AND FOREMOST TASK OF EVERY CHILD OF GOD IS TO SPEAK AND DO EXACTLY WHAT THE FATHER WOULD HAVE THEM SPEAK AND DO - IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."If anyone is willing to do His will, he will know of the teaching, whether it is of God or whether I speak from Myself. "He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:17-18 NASB

...."Let no foul or polluting language, nor evil word nor unwholesome or worthless talk [ever] come out of your mouth, but only such [speech] as is good and beneficial to the spiritual progress of others, as is fitting to the need and the occasion, that it may be a blessing and give grace [God's favor] to those who hear it".... Ephesians 4:29 The Amplified Translation

There is an absolute standard [barometer] by which those who are abiding in righteousness [righteously motivated] can gauge the hearts of all those who cross their path in this last hour:

***Those who love God with their whole heart - regardless of the amount of spiritual experience they have or have not had - will love and accept them and the words they speak. Those whose hearts are not wholly given - regardless of the amount of spiritual experience they have or have not had - will not!***

Regardless of what one will encounter in the days ahead the first and foremost task of every child of God is to speak and do exactly what the Father would have them speak and do in the power of the Holy Spirit - NEVER allowing themselves to "fix" their eyes on the words and reactions of flesh and blood.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27;

## **NOVEMBER 4th**

### **DEFINING AUTHORITATIVE PRAYER AND PROCLAMATION**

...."The earth was without form and an empty waste, and darkness was upon the face of the very great deep. The Spirit of God was moving (hovering, brooding) over the face of the waters. And God **said**, Let there be light; and there was light".... Genesis 1:2-3 The Amplified Translation

...."let the weak say, I am strong" .... Joel 3:10 NASB

...."the mouth speaks out of that which fills the heart".... Matthew 12:34 NASB

Basically, "authoritative prayer" is simply prayer [words] that are the spontaneous by-product of a heart that is overflowing with revelation knowledge of God's Word and, thus, as that child of God goes forth in obedience [on a daily basis] the Holy Spirit will cause whatever words are necessary - in any given situation - to rise up from their inner man in an absolute faith [and love]. This is precisely the way that Jesus carried out His earthly ministry - and it is precisely the way that the Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church is to fulfil her mandate in our remaining time in this dispensation.

### **"THE CONTINUED PRACTICE OF TRUST"**

...."*The LORD is the one who goes ahead of you; He will be with you. He will not fail you or forsake you. Do not fear or be dismayed*".... Deuteronomy 31:8 NASB

It is written that God will NEVER fail us nor forsake us, and the thing that brings that into the place of spiritual reality in the heart of the believer is the continued practice of trust toward the Father and His Word. If one continues to trust God in any given situation - time after time after time - then they will gain a burning revelation in their heart of that truth. It will NEVER matter what things look like or "seem" like for they will have become a man or a woman of faith and, thus, they will see and discern [judge] ALL things through the eyes of faith

[revelation]. The Father is preparing His people to withstand - perfectly - any and every attack of Satan and his forces in this final hour - regardless of the degree of intensity, and so it is certain that an absolute [perfect] faith is required. Let us be found trusting God with ALL of our heart in this hour that we might enter into the fullness of our glorious Kingdom-position in Christ - for it is certain that the fullness of the Father's plan for a "spotless and unblemished" Church is unfolding to a continually greater degree with each passing day.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthinans 10:5;

### **NOVEMBER 5th**

**EVERY CHRISTIAN MUST HAVE THEIR MIND CONTINUALLY RENEWED THAT THEY MIGHT BOTH SEE AND UNDERSTAND THE TOTAL EMPOWERMENT AND AUTHORITY IN THE EARTH THAT IS THEIRS IN CHRIST**

...."Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [*fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs*], but be transformed (changed) by the [*entire*] renewal of your mind [*by its new ideals and its new attitude*], so that you may prove [*for yourselves*] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [*in His sight for you*]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

One of the chief aspects to true ministry in this last hour will be to "lay the axe to the root"! In the past, much of the so-called ministry in the church has been far, far below where the Father intended it. That will change radically in the days just ahead as the faithful and holy ones of God allow the Holy Spirit to flow forth through them - unhindered. In this last hour the Father is raising up a mighty people who - through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation - will attack at the very root every mind-set and stronghold in those who cross their path. Every Christian must have their mind continually renewed that they might both see and understand the total empowerment and authority in the earth that is theirs in Christ. This constant renewing will bring them into line perfectly with the Father's desire and ability [empowerment] to lay great devastation on Satan and his forces in this final hour.

**AS ONE MEDITATES UPON THE WORD OF GOD - DAY AND NIGHT - BRINGING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE TO THE REVELATION THAT ABIDES WITHIN THEIR HEART THEN THEY WILL COME TO THE PLACE OF SEEING ALL THINGS [INCLUDING THEMSELVES] THROUGH THE EYES OF THE FATHER**

There is no room for "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-consciousness] in the church! That is, a "dwelling upon" [in a spirit of unbelief] those things that we have been redeemed from [such as sin, unbelief, the inability to walk in perfect obedience etc.] instead of the "revealed" Word of God. As one meditates upon the Word of God - day and night - bringing EVERY

thought captive to the revelation that abides within their heart THEN they will come to the place of seeing ALL things [including themselves] through the eyes of the Father and, thus, they will experience a continually deeper consciousness of the spiritual reality of the Kingdom - and ALL that is theirs, in Christ [Psalm 25:12-14].

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 3:13; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

## **NOVEMBER 6th**

### **THE MANIFESTATION OF TRUE, CORPORATE ANOINTING**

...."EXCEPT THE Lord builds the house, they labor in vain who build it; except the Lord keeps the city, the watchman wakes but in vain. [Ps. 121:1, 3, 5]".... Psalms 127:1 The Amplified Translation

...."We have come to know and have believed the love which God has for us. God is love, and the one who abides in love abides in God, and God abides in him".... 1 John 4:16 NASB

One of the great keys in this final hour will be the manifestation of true, corporate anointing in the Body of Christ. The many years of training that those whose hearts are wholly given to God have gone through was a preparation to learn how to put the Father and His Word first in one's life. It was a divine process of learning to believe and trust in Him - a learning to unite one's faith with His Word [Will]. In the times of the wilderness experience the Father was drawing His children unto Himself for this very purpose and, in many cases, this led to a "cave-like" experience where one was separated [for the most part] from any great degree of fellowship with others in the Body of Christ. It has been the failure of many individuals in the church to enter into that place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word daily in the "inner chamber" that has precluded a pure flow of God's power [love] through a true, corporate anointing in days past. This has also led to many relationships, ministries, structures and hierarchies being established by the hands of men and women that are not of God.

### **IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT IN THESE DAYS FOR EVERY CHRISTIAN TO COME TO A TRUE AND DEEP KNOWLEDGE OF THE POWER OF LOVE**

As the true Remnant Church [*those "dwelling" in a true spiritual environment - first individually in relationship with the Father and His Word and THEN corporately regardless of what form (pattern) that may take*] goes forth in this hour the love abiding within them shall begin to "attract" [like a powerful magnet] those in the world whose heart is "towards" God. This tremendous outpouring of the Father's love will also have a great effect upon all those who [although they have remained in some way under the bondage of the denominational structure] have a heart that is still toward God - and, thus, they have a "knowing" deep within that there is a much higher calling and spiritual positioning for them to be established in. This great love being poured forth through a holy people shall also cause any who "wilfully maintain" a position of rebellion [under the direct influence of the spirit of rebellion and the spirit of anti-christ] to be

radically repelled by the great force released through the outpouring of this divine love [and light]. It is extremely important in these days for EVERY Christian to come to a true and deep knowledge of the power of love. It is the greatest force in this universe. It is God, Himself, in all of His Glory - for He IS love!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27;

### **NOVEMBER 7th**

#### **THE GLORIOUS CHURCH SHALL MAKE AN ONGOING AND CLEAR STATEMENT OF THE FULLNESS OF THE DIVINE WILL FOR MANKIND**

...."If because of the sabbath, you turn your foot From doing your own pleasure on My holy day, And call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, And honor it, desisting from your own ways, From seeking your own pleasure And speaking your own word, Then you will take delight in the LORD, And I will make you ride on the heights of the earth; And I will feed you with the heritage of Jacob your father, For the mouth of the LORD has spoken".... Isaiah 58:13-14 NASB

It is a "fool-proof" plan that the Father has formulated for the Glorious Church in this final hour. In other words, ONLY those who have met the "divine requirement" [Luke 10:27] and, who have thus sought to abide in holiness [at all cost to themselves] shall enter into the supernatural "rest" [Grace] that will be a defining characteristic of the true Remnant of God's people in this final hour. This divine rest is a spiritual position in Christ wherein one has totally ceased from striving in their "own" strength - by the continual accessing of Grace through an absolute faith and trust in God, alone. Because of this the Holy Spirit will be able to operate in "full measure" through them - in anything from the smallest details of daily life to the great and awesome attacks that will be launched against even the deepest and darkest strongholds of Satan in this hour. These are the days wherein the spiritual reality of the Kingdom shall now begin to explode forth through the lives of all those who are abiding in faithfulness - and the holiness that is its spontaneous result. And, thus, in this final hour the Glorious Church shall make an ongoing and clear statement of the fullness of the Divine Will for mankind - a statement [Love] so clear and so awesome that only those who wilfully choose in their rebellion to carry on in their spiritual blindness shall deny.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:1-2 KJV; Ephesians 2:4-10; Colossians 3:1-4;

### **NOVEMBER 8th**

#### **TWO FOUNDATIONAL BASICS FOR ENTRANCE INTO THE FULLNESS OF KINGDOM LIVING**

...."Your throne, O God, is forever and ever; the scepter of righteousness is the scepter of Your kingdom" .... Psalms 45:6 The Amplified Translation

...."All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, And Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom And talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB

The "Divine Requirement" is to love the Lord your God with ALL your heart, with ALL your soul [mind, will, emotions], and with ALL your strength. That is the totality and absoluteness of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27]! That is where ALL things pertaining to the Kingdom and the true Christian life begin and that is where they end! It also includes everything else in between - as long as that holy requirement is adhered to, through one's continued faithfulness and obedience to the will of the Father. These are truly the days wherein every child of God needs to be found putting Him first in ALL things. They need to understand that [paraphrasing the words that Jesus spoke] if they put ANYTHING or ANYONE above Him THEN they are not fit [able-prepared] to be His disciple. Those words, of course, did not come forth in a spirit of criticism or self-exaltation - they came forth in the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of Truth, and what it literally means is this: if the child of God "allows" idolatry to remain in their life to ANY degree - in any way, shape or form - they THEN are not fit to enter into what the Father has "gloriously" planned for ALL those who truly love Him. Where we are going - both individually and corporately - in these days has not been seen apart from a few glimpses over the past twenty centuries. Only those whose hearts are pure in this last hour will see! See what? Whatever they need to "see" [gain a revelation of] in order to fulfill the Father's destiny for their life and ministry [Matthew 5:8].

## **GREAT DESTINY AND PERFECT PURPOSE**

The second foundational basic is intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". We need to be a people who partake of the fullness that the Father has provided for us in Christ, and the number one catalyst to receiving ALL that one needs daily is to have an intimate relationship with the Father and with His Word. True Christian living is not something WE [in our own understanding] decide how or where or when. It is - and MUST be - totally on the Father's terms - and, therefore, the entire Christian life must be both fuelled and sustained by revelation knowledge of His Will [Word]. What the Father requires concerning the "inner chamber" is different for each member of the Body, but it IS required of each member of the Body, and it is very important that one be found spending quality time in the presence of the Father and His Word - daily [John 14:21,23]. Sometimes it takes longer for the revelation of God's Word to move from our head [initial understanding] to our heart [the entrance of divine light] then we would like, but of course in the process every ground of fear and self-desire is exposed and removed, and the light [revelation] and love of God shed abroad in that vacated space. There is no doubt that we are getting down to the "nitty-gritty" as far as this new season of "divine prosperity" [on every level] goes - and so the Father is fine-tuning and perfectly preparing each one of His faithful ones for the great destiny and perfect purpose that lies just ahead for them. We must just continue to seek His face daily - for that is where the great grace [perfect

empowerment] that is necessary to carry out His Will is continually imparted [through our faith and trust in the Father and His Word] [Romans 5:1-2 KJV].

"nitty-gritty" - the essential substance or details of a matter;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 10:34-39; 1 John 4:18;

## **NOVEMBER 9th**

### **IN THESE DAYS THERE ARE MANY TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS BEING ESTABLISHED THROUGHOUT THE BODY OF CHRIST IN EVERY NATION**

...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. "For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. "Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

In these days, there are many true spiritual environments being established throughout the Body of Christ in every nation - each one being unique, according to the highest purpose of the Father. The underlying principle is the same in each one of these environments that the Holy Spirit has established in that they are inhabited by a people who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - a people who love God with ALL of their heart. They are those who faithfully obey Him - holding fast to the vision [revelation] that He has given them - at all cost to themselves. In the days ahead - through the perfect ordering and empowerment of the Holy Spirit - these various "environments" will most certainly be linked "spiritually" [in the Spirit], but in many cases they will also be linked physically through the ordered movement of certain individuals - again, according to the Father's perfect purpose for the entire Church. While it is certain that much time has passed in many of these locations [in some cases many years in the process of perfect preparation for the task ahead - both individually and corporately] it is clear that the Father's aim has always been the bearing of "maximum fruit" for these environments - and for the church at large in the days ahead. And so, in the "fullness of time" He will surely move powerfully through these various environments to first impact the church, and then to impact the nations [including Israel and the fullness of her destiny].

### **THE SIMPLE LOGISTICS OF AN EXPONENTIAL INCREASE IN THE OUTPOURING OF GOD'S SPIRIT**

As the faithful children of God are found continually in the place of abiding in a true spiritual environment in every aspect of life and ministry [beginning with their own individual walk in the inner chamber] the Spirit of God shall begin to be poured forth through them - both individually and corporately - to a degree heretofore not seen in the daily and practical affairs of life. These are the simple logistics of an "exponential" increase in the outpouring of God's Spirit throughout the Body of Christ - an outpouring that will, ultimately, impact every nation and, in some way [positively or negatively] every human being walking the face of the earth [positive



being defined as those whose hearts turn to God; negative being defined as those who run further and deeper into darkness and rebellion].

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Luke 10:27; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

### **NOVEMBER 10th**

#### **FROM THE POSITION OF KNOWING THE HEART OF THE FATHER ONE COMES INTO A DEEP AND ABIDING REVELATION OF HIS OMNIPOTENCE**

...."And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb and because of the word of their testimony, and they did not love their life even when faced with death".... Revelation 12:11 NASB

It is very important in these most critical days for EVERY believer to do whatever is necessary for them to remain in a position wherein they can hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit on a continual basis. For it is ONLY in this way that one can EVER enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position - and the true Kingdom-service that is its spontaneous by-product. From the position of "knowing" the heart of the Father [and, thus, coming to a knowledge of His perfect love and trustworthiness {faithfulness} towards them] one comes into a deep and abiding revelation of His omnipotence [All-Power and All-Sufficiency] - a revelation that allows one to truly understand the simplicity of the divine plan for this final hour and, at the same time, the "absoluteness" of a holy God!

#### **REVELATION KNOWLEDGE COMES FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD AND IT PRODUCES A DEEP AND DIVINE ASSURANCE THAT CANNOT BE OVERCOME FROM THE "OUTSIDE"**

Revelation knowledge comes from the presence of the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", and it produces a deep and divine assurance that cannot be overcome from the "outside". Every scheme that Satan attempts to lure the Christian from the narrow path comes from the "outside" [Mark 4:13-20]. While it is certain that one can "allow" the Enemy to "influence their heart", if one will guard their heart with ALL diligence [thus keeping it sensitive before God and allowing Him to "establish" it in Wisdom and Truth] THEN they will easily combat the schemes of the Enemy against their mind by bringing EVERY thought captive to the revelation that abides within them - by continually SPEAKING it out in the face of each attack. The time has come for EVERY Christian to come to a deep and clear realization [revelation] of who they truly are in Christ because it is certain that to the degree they "know" Jesus as Lord that their eyes will be opened to see the absolute defeat that was perpetrated upon Satan and all of his forces at Calvary. Without this revelation in this hour it is certain that many shall succumb to the wiles of the Evil One at great and devastating cost - both to themselves personally, and concerning their calling!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 5:18; Proverbs 4:23; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

## NOVEMBER 11th

### **"EVERY LAST CHRISTIAN WALKING THE FACE OF THIS EARTH KNOWS THE FATHER JUST AS WELL AS THEY HAVE DESIRED TO KNOW HIM"**

...."Draw near to God and He will draw near to you".... James 4:8 NASB

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB

In this final hour, people are going to end up exactly where they have chosen to end up. Every last Christian walking the face of this earth knows the Father just as well as they have desired to know Him. There are no restrictions upon knowing Him and His ways - and, of course, it is His earnest desire that each one of His children come to know Him to a greater degree with each passing day. It is extremely important that every Christian make a quality decision to come to know Him to a continually deeper degree on a daily basis. For it is from this place of intimacy, alone, that ALL things pertaining to the true Christian life are both revealed and brought into reality - through the perfect empowerment of the Holy Spirit. There are many people walking the face of the earth in this hour who believe that everything will work out all right for them - yet they have not tended to [nurtured-cultivated] their relationship with the Father and His Word - on HIS terms. Thus, they leave themselves in a place of vulnerability in this most critical hour where the vile attacks of the Evil One are concerned because, quite simply, they have remained in "his" territory [the world]. When one has the choice to walk through a "field" with no land mines in it [the Kingdom] or one filled with land mines [the world] it is a far better thing to make the right[eous] choice!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:1-2 KJV; Matthew 6:33; 1 John 5:19;

## NOVEMBER 12th

### **THE FATHER'S PERFECT PROVISION IN THE ESTABLISHING OF "MINISTRIES" IN THIS FINAL HOUR**

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

...."Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision! For the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision".... Joel 3:14 NASB

The Father has and will continue to raise up the "perfectly" anointed vessels to help establish the ministries that are being raised up in this hour to minister to God's people. These anointed vessels will instruct [in and by revelation and according to their particular gifting] - on the way to do whatever is necessary - from the simplest practical daily affairs to financial matters, and this will allow each of us to focus on our particular part in the Father's plan. In other words, there shall be a true functioning of the Body of Christ as each "member" abides in perfect obedience and, thus, everyone will enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position [ministry] - both individually and corporately. This is most certainly a "far cry" from the past where "control" and "manipulation" were predominant factors in the lives of many "delegated authorities" in relationship with their "congregations or ministries. Let us begin to keep our "spiritual eyes" open for those "anointed vessels" that the Father has ordained to be with us in the carrying out of His highest purposes. I know that we are on the threshold of many children of God entering into the fullness of the Father's will and destiny [for there have been "multitudes in the valley of decision"], and we can have the deep assurance that He will bring the people [anointed vessels] that are needful for us to carry out the fullness of His will with "a revelation burning brightly" [active] in their heart concerning their part with us in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 12:12-31;

### NOVEMBER 13th

**TRUE AUTHORITY ALWAYS MANIFESTS ITSELF IN A PERFECT LOVE AND OBEDIENCE TO GOD + AS FAR AS DEALING WITH THOSE WHO ARE OPERATING IN A "CONTROLLING" SPIRIT WE MUST NEVER COMPROMISE!**

...."Do not be unequally yoked with unbelievers [*do not make mismatched alliances with them or come under a different yoke with them, inconsistent with your faith*]. For what partnership have right living and right standing with God with iniquity and lawlessness? Or how can light have fellowship with darkness? What harmony can there be between Christ and Belial [*the devil*]? Or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? What agreement [*can there be between*] a temple of God and idols? For we are the temple of the living God; even as God said, I will dwell in and with and among them and will walk in and with and among them, and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. [*Exod. 25:8; 29:45; Lev. 26:12; Jer. 31:1; Ezek. 37:27.*] So, come out from among [*unbelievers*], and separate (sever) yourselves from them, says the Lord, and touch not [*any*] unclean thing; then I will receive you kindly and treat you with favor, [*Isa. 52:11.*] And I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty. [*Isa. 43:6; Hos. 1:10.*] THEREFORE, SINCE these [*great*] promises are ours, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates and defiles body and spirit, and bring [*our*] consecration to completeness in the [*reverential*] fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 The Amplified Translation

The spirit of intimidation working in many areas of the church in these days is the spontaneous by-product of those in authority [on any level] who have forsaken the counsel and

guidance of the Holy Spirit - in order to forge their own Kingdom [environment, ministry, church etc]. True authority ALWAYS manifests itself in a perfect love and obedience to God. The actions and words of the true delegated authority will ALWAYS be found bringing about the greatest eternal benefit in any given moment for all those who are brought across their path. False authority ALWAYS attempts to "dominate" and intimidate with a view to controlling their own environment - and all who are in their sphere of influence [another strong reason why the child of God should NEVER "fellowship" with {have an ongoing relationship with} those whose heart is not "wholly" given to the will of God. In other words, if one is in agreement with their agenda then all is fine. If their "agenda" [selfish goals and aims] is threatened in any way then they must lash out with a view to bringing about some form of forced agreement - in order to reassure themselves of their course. The only escape for them from this bondage of the pursuit of self-glory is to lay their own desires down and begin to diligently inquire of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation as to the proper course for them to follow in this most critical hour. As far as dealing with those who are operating in a "controlling" spirit we must NEVER compromise! For as we are faithful to hold fast to the revelation of truth in our heart the evil ground within them shall surely be exposed. What they then do with that "exposure" will depend on whether they truly love God or not, for it is certain that they will have the opportunity to "act" on what has been revealed to them - one way or the other [true repentance or rampant emotionalism in a spirit of self-justification].

## **THE REALITY OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH SHALL "EXPLODE" IN THE FACE OF SATAN'S SCHEMES**

Through a consecrated and sanctified remnant [a remnant of God's people who are consumed with holy fire] the Father will now move powerfully to confront ALL in the midst of His people that is apart from Christ [His holy purposes in the earth]. The words of the true apostles and prophets will now come to pass in the fullness of all that God intended, and the reality of the Glorious Church shall "explode" in the face of Satan's schemes - schemes that were designed to keep the children of God in bondage to his lies. In these days, many, many captives shall be set free and, as the Holy Spirit is poured out to the greatest degree ever known to man, great liberty and freedom - such as has never been experienced by those who love God - shall immediately produce a people who shall live non-stop supernaturally from this point to the catching away of the Church.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; John 15:5; Ephesians 5:27; Acts 10:38; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

### **NOVEMBER 14th**

## **MANY HAVE ATTEMPTED TO "WORK" THE WORD OF GOD FROM THE PLACE OF UNRIGHTEOUS MOTIVATION**

...."He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much. If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? And if ye have not been faithful in that

which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own? No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon".... Luke 16:10-13 KJV

Over the years, there has been a great deal of "mental ascension" [approaching the Word of God in one's own understanding and effort] to the Word of God in all of the different aspects of the true Christian life. In certain areas, such as divine prosperity, many have attempted to "work" [use] the Word of God from the place of unrighteous motivation. In this place, they had no revelation - or desire to obey God at all cost to themselves they only wanted the blessings of God for themselves - and their own self-glory. And, thus, many doctrines and procedures were formulated in an effort to "coerce" the sheep into filling their storehouses and treasuries - storehouses and treasuries that appeared to be for God's purpose but, ultimately, were for the pursuit and maintainance of their own self-desire and self-indulgence. Because of these things, many works in the church at large do not have their origin in a "revelation" of the Father's Will but rather the darkened understanding and self-exalting and unrighteous pursuits of man [the mind of the flesh].

"**coerce**" - to compel by force [in this case the force of fear and manipulation]

**THERE ARE TRUE MINISTRIES AND FELLOWSHIPS AND THERE ARE  
MINISTRIES AND FELLOWSHIPS THAT ARE NOT TRUE TO THE HIGHEST PLAN  
AND PURPOSES OF THE FATHER**

There are true ministries and fellowships, and there are ministries and fellowships that are not true to the highest plan and purposes of the Father. It is of the utmost importance for every last child of God who is truly seeking to enter into their true Kingdom-position to partake of ONLY those ministries that the Holy Spirit leads you to in this hour. There are many "tainted" doctrines and teachings out there, and it is very important for every child of God to "allow" Him [the Holy Spirit] to be their teacher, and final authority as far as the Truth goes. As they do, He will surely lead them into the path of true doctrine, and the absolute truths that are being released from the Throne Room in this hour through the holy apostles and prophets and, indeed, through every true ministry that has been established in Christ [built only upon the Rock of revealed knowledge].

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-27;

**NOVEMBER 15th**

**WE MUST NEVER DREAD ANY OF THE FATHER'S DEALINGS WITH US**

...."My son, do not regard lightly the discipline of the Lord, nor faint when you are reproved by Him; for those whom the Lord loves He disciplines, and He scourges every son whom He receives. It is for discipline that you endure; God deals with you as with sons; For what son is there whom his father does not discipline? But if you are without discipline, of which all

have become partakers, then you are illegitimate children and not sons. Furthermore we had earthly fathers to discipline us, and we respected them; shall we not much rather be subject to the Father of spirits and live? For they disciplined us for a short time as seemed best to them, but He disciplines us for our good, that we may share His holiness. All discipline for the moment seems not to be joyful, but sorrowful; yet to those who have been trained by it, afterwards it yields the peaceful fruit of righteousness".... Hebrews 12:5-11 NASB

The reason that God's discipline "seems" NOT to be joyful in the lives of many of His children is because there is still within them the tendency to view things through the eyes of the flesh [their own understanding]. But as one diligently pursues holiness [and as they separate themselves from the world - and, thus, are continually transformed by the renewing of their minds] the discipline of the Father becomes the joy of their heart - simply because they will have a deep and ongoing revelation in their heart that "all" of His discipline is for their "greatest" good - that they might become partakers of His nature. Without a revelation of the Father's love, and His desire for them to be partakers of His nature ["share His holiness"], the child of God will not let go of the ties that bind them [emotional attachments, the world etc.], and in not believing that the Father is a rewarder of all those who seek Him diligently they will not seek Him diligently, and will not draw near to His Word. Because of these things, the Holy Spirit will be hindered from doing His work in them to any great degree. All those who set themselves in a position of "abiding" in the Word of God will allow the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross in them at an "accelerated" pace - and on a daily basis. We must NEVER have a dread of any of the Father's dealings with us for He desires only our greatest good - in view of our remaining time in this earth, and throughout eternity. We must draw near to His Word daily, and allow the consuming fire of His Spirit to separate us from all within us that is not of Christ - for it is only then that we shall "come forth as gold" - a fit vessel for the Master's use in this final hour.

**An encouraging word to all those who are truly submitted to the "discipline" of the Lord:**

**"discipline"** - to train by instruction and exercise; to bring to a state of order and obedience;

+ *When one of My children faithfully suffer for righteousness' sake [that is, continue to abide in My Love towards all those who cross their path - even though that Love may not be returned] they allow My Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] to build within them a continually greater capacity for the "force of righteousness" to flow through them. Is it not written in Proverbs 12:28, "In the way of righteousness is life, And in its pathway there is no death" [no death can stand]? Truly I say to you, all those who have allowed Me to continually enlarge their heart will be literally possessed [consumed] by My Spirit [Who is also the Spirit of Righteousness] [1 Corinthians 1:30] and they shall be "battering rams" in and for My Kingdom - and, again, truly I say to you, NO death or any of its attributes [fear, unrighteousness, darkness etc.] shall be able to stand in their path in this most glorious hour.*

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; 2 Corinthians 5:7; 1 Corinthians 3:13-15; Job 23:10; Romans 12:2; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Matthew 7:7; John 15:4-5; 1 Peter 1:6-7;

## NOVEMBER 16th

### **THOSE WHO TRULY DESIRE TO BE USED IN THE USHERING IN OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH MUST ALLOW THEMSELVES TO BE MADE READY BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."ARISE [*from the depression and prostration in which circumstances have kept you--rise to a new life*]! Shine (be radiant with the glory of the Lord), for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you! [*Zech. 8:23.*] For behold, darkness shall cover the earth, and dense darkness [*all*] peoples, but the Lord shall arise upon you [*O Jerusalem*], and His glory shall be seen on you. [*Isa. 60:19-22; Mal. 4:2; Rev. 21:2, 3.*] And nations shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising. [*Isa. 2:2, 3; Jer. 3:17.*].... Isaiah 60:1-3 The Amplified Translation

In any given moment, there is only one right(eous) place for each individual child of God to be in [both spiritually and locationally speaking]. It is up to each one who truly loves God to approach Him with a view to making certain that they are where they are supposed to be in these days - and, of course, in the meantime, they are to be found diligently "maintaining" obedience in the particular environment that they are presently in. Perfect obedience will ALWAYS lead one into the perfect spiritual environment that the Father has for them - and ONLY He knows exactly what that will be in any given season. Thus, it is of extreme importance for every child of God to hold no preconceived notions [and I do mean none] concerning the Father's plan for their life - both individually and corporately. Many [up until this time] have allowed themselves to continually limit God in their life and ministry through a holding to some form of self-desire - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit. Because of this, they are "frozen" [locked] - spiritually speaking - in a place far below the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ. The good news is that the great light that is about to be poured forth through the Glorious Church [a great light that will expose every last element of darkness and fear that is still being held to] will bring all those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will into a place of "illumination" [enlightenment - revelation]. If their heart is truly towards the purpose of God then they will know exactly what to do - through the revelation and unction [leading] of the Holy Spirit. If one's heart is not wholly given to the purposes of God then they will - without exception - be carried further into darkness and rebellion! Either way, the deepest thoughts of every heart will now be exposed [judged] - with great blessing and empowerment overtaking those abiding in righteousness, and great turmoil [torment] and weeping for those who have forsaken [cast aside] the plan of God for their life and ministry. Those who truly desire to be used in the ushering in of the Glorious Church MUST allow themselves to be made ready by the power of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] in this most critical hour - for NO MORE shall the blind lead the blind in the midst of God's people [Luke 6:39]!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

## NOVEMBER 17th

## **IT IS A PLACE THAT SATAN AND HIS FORCES CANNOT GO!**

...."HE WHO dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall remain stable and fixed under the shadow of the Almighty [*Whose power no foe can withstand*]. I will say of the Lord, He is my Refuge and my Fortress, my God; on Him I lean and rely, and in Him I [*confidently*] trust!".... Psalms 91:1-2 The Amplified Translation

...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places in Christ, just as He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we would be holy and blameless before Him".... Ephesians 1:3-4 NASB

In defining the term "inner chamber": it is the place where one enters into that intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. It is the place where EVERY child of God can go, and it is a place that Satan and his forces cannot go! In this last of the last hour, we are going to be a Church that "abides" in this place of intimate fellowship with God. Yes, all of these things are possible and we are going to have to get our "thinking" elevated concerning them. The fact is that Jesus IS Lord, and ALL that has been provided for us through Him [every spiritual blessing {empowerment} in the heavenly places] is real! We need to be those who partake of them - in order that we might be found walking with both feet in the Kingdom. One cannot - and will not - impart Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] apart from that which they have received from the Throne Room in the "inner chamber"!

## **WE NEED TO BE ELEVATED IN OUR THINKING**

Up until this time, there has been much fleshy striving - and much going on where Satan is concerned in the church. BUT the Father [through a holy and faithful people] is about to drive Satan and His forces out of the midst of all those who truly love Him, and from that place of true spiritual environment [true unity and one accord] the daily "increase" in the Glorious Church on every level will be almost too hard to comprehend. In light of ALL these things it is clear then that we need to be elevated in our thinking - and NEVER base it [our thinking] upon what has happened in the past or what we "think" might happen in the future. The Father is revealing His plan to those who are faithful, and He is going to empower them to walk in it with, again, a pinpoint accuracy. Again, all hinges on the individual's entrance into the "inner chamber" on a daily basis - for it is the place of both revelation and divine empowerment [Grace] for the glorious days ahead.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16; James 4:7-8;

**NOVEMBER 18th**

**THE THIRD DAY ANOINTING OF JESUS CHRIST**



...."COME AND let us return to the Lord, for He has torn so that He may heal us; He has stricken so that He may bind us up. After two days He will revive us (quicken us, give us life); **on the third day He will raise us up that we may live before Him.** [*Isa. 26:19; Ezek. 37:1-10.*] Yes, let us know (recognize, be acquainted with, and understand) Him; let us be zealous to know the Lord [*to appreciate, give heed to, and cherish Him*]. His going forth is prepared and certain as the dawn, and He will come to us as the [*heavy*] rain, as the latter rain that waters the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 The Amplified Translation

These are the days wherein there shall be a great release of what one might term "the Third Day Anointing of Jesus Christ". As one opens their heart fully to receive the incorruptible seed of God's Word - both spoken and written - **THEN** the Father, by His Spirit, is faithful to bring that "implanted seed" into a full blown revelation in that one's time spent in the "inner chamber". As that faithful and obedient one continues to guard their heart with ALL diligence **THEN** - in that environment [right-standing with God] - the seed of revelation knowledge abiding in their heart shall increase and continually give them the divine assurance that they know exactly what they need to know in any given moment - according to the Father's most holy purpose for their life and ministry. It is certain that in these days all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - and their glorious position in it - are about to transcend the "natural", and the natural way of thinking that has plagued the church - up until this time - in many areas.

### **LOVE IS THE GREATEST POWER IN THE UNIVERSE AND IT IS LOVE - AND LOVE ALONE - THAT WILL WIN THE WORLD!**

I was given a title for a teaching a number of years ago. It was entitled, "Intimacy - The Key To The Fullness Of Transition". The "transition" into what? - the transition into the "fullness" of Kingdom-living, the transition into the fullness of one's inheritance in Christ - which is the FULLNESS of "salvation" ["soeteria" - the assured deliverance from every temporal evil through Covenant with God, in Christ]. That is a message that we, as the Glorious Church, will impart - first to a church that has fallen far short of the Glory through a continued adherence to "self" [and the self-effort and self-agenda that it produces], and then we will take that message to the world so that they will see the Living Christ - as He truly is and come to know the heart of the Father's love towards them. Love is the greatest power in the universe - indeed, God is Love! Therefore, it will be the love of God abiding in, and flowing through, a holy people - the unfading manifestation of God's presence in His Church [hence the expression "unfading Glory"] that will free the captives - first in the church and then the world. That is the Father's plan - and it is a good one! Let us be found abiding in the secret place of His Presence in order that His Love might be shed abroad in our heart to a continually greater degree right to the end of the age.

**intimacy:** characterized by pronounced closeness of friendship or association; deeply personal;

**fullness:** the state or quality of being full;

**transition:** the act or state of passing from one place, condition or action, to another; the time,

period or place of such passage;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; 1 John 4:7;

### NOVEMBER 19th

#### **WHEN THE LOVE OF GOD IS POURED FORTH THROUGH A GLORIOUS CHURCH IN THIS FINAL HOUR VAST MULTITUDES WILL BE SET FREE FROM WHATEVER BONDAGES THAT HAD HELD THEM IN DARKNESS UP UNTIL THAT TIME**

...."How God anointed and consecrated Jesus of Nazareth with the [*Holy*] Spirit and with strength and ability and power; how He went about doing good and, in particular, curing all who were harassed and oppressed by [*the power of*] the devil, for God was with Him" .... Acts 10:38  
The Amplified Translation

...."For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God" ....  
Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB

There are many out in the world who are not far from the Kingdom! Within them there is a growing desire to experience true [divine] love. The only thing that they have seen up to this point is what the world calls "love" - which isn't love at all, but rather only "selfishness refined" to suit its own purposes. The simple fact of the matter is that when the love of God is poured forth through a Glorious Church in this final hour vast multitudes will be set free from whatever bondages had held them in darkness up until that time - not the least of which will be freedom from the fear of man. This freedom from the fear of man will be absolutely necessary for one to break free [and stay free] from the control [strong pull] of the spirits of anti-Christ in this final hour that are, even now, beginning to strongly influence and affect ALL that is apart from Christ [Isaiah 60:2].

#### **ONLY THOSE WHO ARE FAITHFUL - THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD FROM THE PLACE OF A HEART WHOLLY GIVEN - CAN PARTAKE OF THIS WONDROUS UNFOLDING OF THE "MYSTERIES" OF THE CHURCH AND KINGDOM**

These are the days in which the "fullness of time" is going to unfold to a continually greater degree and, therefore, we must be a people who are ready. It is most certain that we have no excuse to be anything less than the "fullness" of who we are in Christ in this hour. For many years now revelation knowledge concerning the fullness of our Covenant with the Father, in

Christ, and true plan of God for this final hour has come forth, but it is certain that only those who are faithful [those who truly love God from the place of a heart wholly given] can partake of this wondrous unfolding of the "mysteries" of the Church and Kingdom. Indeed, ONLY those who "maintain" a pure heart shall be found in position continually to receive perfect empowerment [have divine sight] in all things [Matthew 5:8]. Let it be CLEARLY understood that in this last of the last hour ONLY those who are rooted and grounded in love will be able to comprehend both the magnificence and magnitude of the manifested presence of God that is about to rest upon His faithful ones with a view to impacting the entire earth!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Luke 10:27; Psalm 25:12-14;

**NOVEMBER 20th**

**PATIENCE: THE ACT OF REMAINING CONSTANT IN THE PURSUIT OF GOD'S HIGHEST PURPOSE**

**"constant"** - not changing or varying; faithful; unswerving in love, devotion etc; steadfast; firm in mind or purpose;

...."But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB

...."So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience; bearing with one another, and forgiving each other, whoever has a complaint against anyone; just as the Lord forgave you, so also should you. Beyond all these things put on love, which is the perfect bond of unity. Let the peace of Christ rule in your hearts, to which indeed you were called in one body; and be thankful".... Colossians 3:12-15 NASB

Patience - the act of remaining "constant" [in faith, love and obedience] in the pursuit of God's highest purpose - is ever challenging to the flesh, and it is certain that one's patience can be challenged in any given moment - regardless of how far along in their walk with the Lord they are. But the fact is that those who truly love God are a people [as the remnant Church] that are "wholly" given to God's purpose and, so, when the Devil attempts to get one in a place [spiritually] wherein they are not abiding in a "divine" faith - and, therefore, not walking in love towards God or those who cross their path - it is a "challenge" [attack]) that they put down quickly at all cost to themselves!

**AS THE CHILD OF GOD DRAWS CLOSE TO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THIS HOUR THERE WILL SURELY COME A DEEP AND CLEAR REFRESHING OF ANY REVELATION THAT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO THEM - IN SOME CASES MANY YEARS AGO**

It basically comes down to two things for every Christian walking the face of the earth: one is either going to have as their deepest heart-desire the fulfilment of God's will or self-will - and that includes, of course, any form of self-desire and self-agenda. In these days, every Christian is moving towards one end of the pole or the other. Ultimately then, the two things that every child of God faces in any given situation regarding God's will are remaining in an "abiding" [faith and] patience in order to see the perfect fulfilment of the Father's will or stepping out in presumption [rebellion] and mental ascension towards the will of God. In this most critical and glorious hour, the importance of "holding fast the vision" [revelation] that one has been given must not be underestimated [Habakkuk 2:2-4]. As the child of God draws close to the Father and His Word in this hour there will SURELY come a deep and clear refreshing of any revelation that has been given to them - in some cases many years ago. Many things that "seemed" as though they didn't fit as pieces of the "puzzle" in one's life and ministry will now become evident as the Holy Spirit begins to move powerfully in the midst of those whose hearts are pure - those who have made the quality decision to be faithful and obedient to the will of God right to the end of its perfect fulfilment.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; John 14:26; Matthew 5:8; Hebrews 6:11-12;

**NOVEMBER 21st**

**FAITHFULNESS IN THE DILIGENT PURSUIT OF HOLINESS IS EXACTLY WHAT IT TAKES - WITHOUT EXCEPTION - FOR ONE IN AN ENVIRONMENT OF FEAR AND CONTROL TO REMAIN ON THE NARROW PATH"**

...."he who does not take up his cross and follow Me [*cleave steadfastly to Me, conforming wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying also*] is not worthy of Me. Whoever finds his [*lower*] life will lose it [*the higher life*], and whoever loses his [*lower*] life on My account will find it [*the higher life*]. He who receives and welcomes and accepts you receives and welcomes and accepts Me, and he who receives and welcomes and accepts Me receives and welcomes and accepts Him Who sent Me. He who receives and welcomes and accepts a prophet because he is a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward, and he who receives and welcomes and accepts a righteous man because he is a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. And whoever gives to one of these little ones [*in rank or influence*] even a cup of cold water because he is My disciple, surely I declare to you, he shall not lose his reward".... Matthew 10:38-42 The Amplified Translation

...."He who is unrighteous (unjust, wicked), let him be unrighteous still; and he who is filthy (vile, impure), let him be filthy still; and he who is righteous (just, upright, in right standing with God), let him do right still; and he who is holy, let him be holy still. [*Dan. 12:10.*] Behold, I am coming soon, and I shall bring My wages and rewards with Me, to repay and render to each one just what his own actions and his own work merit. [*Isa. 40:10; Jer. 17:10.*] I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last (the Before all and the End of all). [*Isa. 44:6; 48:12.*]".... Revelation 22:11-13 The Amplified Translation

For one to fulfil the ministry that they have been called to in Christ they are, ultimately, going to have to come into the true spiritual environment [both individually and corporately] that the Father has ordained for them. If one has not yet entered into the "ultimate" spiritual environment [corporately] that the Father has ordained for them in the fullness of time - and, they still remain in a position wherein there are "outside forces" continually attempting to control them [through fear and intimidation] - the onus is still on that individual believer to enter daily into fellowship with the Father and His Word [in the "inner chamber"] in the midst of that "outward" environment - standing in faith, seeking to walk in love at ALL times, and continually doing whatever is necessary to remain strong spiritually. Faithfulness in the diligent pursuit of holiness is exactly what it takes [WITHOUT EXCEPTION] for one in an environment of fear and control to remain on the "narrow path" [and, thus, hold fast the vision {revelation} that they have received from the Father in their times of fellowship with Him] in spite of continual demonic resistance and assault - a resistance and assault aimed at keeping that one from entering into the fullness of their calling and authority in Christ.

### **WE ARE GOING TO SEE A FLURRY OF ACTIVITY [MOVEMENT] IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE IN THIS HOUR**

As that one who is wholly given to the purposes of God "maintains" the love walk THEN, ultimately [should the party - or parties if it is a corporate setting - not repent], in the fullness of time they [the one truly seeking God] shall be removed "supernaturally" by the Holy Spirit, and placed in the proper spiritual positioning necessary for them to enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position. There is absolutely no doubt that we are going to see a flurry of activity [movement] in the midst of God's people in this hour - as all those whose hearts are wholly given to God experience whatever changes in their environment are necessary for them to enter into the fullness of Kingdom-living [true corporate anointing] - and, thus, the true service and ministry that they are called to in Christ. Many others shall radically depart from the will of God - their love for Him and for His people having grown cold [Matthew 24:12]!

### **EVERY LAST CHRISTIAN WALKING THE FACE OF THE EARTH SHALL BE BROUGHT TO THE POINT OF AN ABSOLUTE DECISION IN THIS HOUR**

In these days, the conflict of the "kingdoms" - that is, the Kingdom of God and that which the spirit of anti-christ has established in the "world" - shall intensify and, because of this, every last Christian walking the face of the earth shall be brought to the point of an absolute decision in this hour. From this place, they shall choose either absolute life and the total provision and empowerment [Grace] of God or they will remain to some degree in a reliance upon "the mind of the flesh" [their own understanding]. This choice of either the absolute life [light, wisdom, love etc.] of God or death [darkness] shall clearly dictate both their position for the remainder of this present age [the Church age] spiritually speaking [righteous or self-righteous] - and, thus, it shall also both dictate and influence heavily the degree of eternal reward that they shall receive.

**Related Scriptures:** Habakkuk 2:2-4; Psalm 133:1-3;

## NOVEMBER 22nd

### "DIVINE" FAITH

...."when the Son of Man comes, will He find [*persistence in*] faith on the earth?".... Luke 18:8 The Amplified Translation

...."And without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB

We know that the grace of God is accessed by faith [Romans 5:1-2 KJV], and I am talking about "divine" faith. There are many misconceptions in the midst of God's people about what constitutes "faith". What constitutes faith in the eyes of the Father is an absolute trust in the "revealed" knowledge of His Word [Will]. That is it! That is why, in referring to the last days Jesus stated, 'Will I find faith in the earth?' If true faith was such a simple and extensive [far-reaching] thing in the midst of His people then Jesus would not have had to say what He clearly said because everybody would be found operating in the type of faith that the Father requires [desires]. But it is certain that faith works by love [and love alone] and to have the love of God continually shed abroad in our heart [thus continually having our faith both developed and strengthened] one needs to be found in an intimate and abiding relationship with the Father and His Word [John 14:21,23]. It is the only way that "divine" faith both comes and is maintained [Romans 10:17].

### **FAITH IN ANYTHING ELSE APART FROM A REVELATION OF GOD'S WILL IS NOT DIVINE FAITH IT IS A "COUNTERFEIT FAITH" THAT SERVES SELF!**

It is very easy for one to fall into a "natural" faith and call it spiritual - even in the things of God. To be found exercising a divine faith one needs to have a REVELATION of the Father's will - without exception! Faith in anything else apart from a revelation of God's will is NOT "divine" faith it is a "counterfeit faith" that serves self. Paul wrote in 2 Corinthians 6:1, "Do not receive the grace of God in vain". In other words, do not seek the grace of God then stop walking in faith, love and obedience through pride and fear [thus forsaking the pursuit of the fullness of the Father's will for the pursuit of self-glory and the praises and honour that men bestow] because THEN from that wrong position [John 5:41-44] the pursuit and reception of God's grace will be in vain [non-existent]! It is certain that we will need to be found "abiding" in the grace of God in this final hour - in order to fulfil ALL things according to His perfect purpose concerning the Glorious Church. Let us be those who are found abiding in an absolute faith [trust] in the Father and His Word - an absolute faith that will surely propel us into the "fullness" of our precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 5:6; Romans 5:5;

## NOVEMBER 23rd

## **THE NEED TO GAIN AN UNDERSTANDING OF THE PURPOSE OF PATIENCE**

...."Consider it wholly joyful, my brethren, whenever you are enveloped in or encounter trials of any sort, or fall into various temptations. Be assured and understand that the trial and proving of your faith bring out endurance and steadfastness and patience. But let endurance and steadfastness and patience have full play and do a thorough work, so that you may be [people] perfectly and fully developed [with no defects], lacking in nothing [*positioned perfectly in the Kingdom*]".... James 1:2-4 The Amplified Translation

One of the keys for us, as Christians, in this final hour is to gain an understanding [revelation] of the purpose of patience. Patience is a major force around us - not the least of which is the Father's perfect patience towards us. Everyone who is truly seeking the will and purpose of God can relate to His great patience and mercy - without exception! There is a scripture which basically states that the one who has been forgiven the most loves the most [Luke 7:47]. In the same way, it is an absolute truth that the one who experiences the deep working of God's patience [and mercy] on their behalf and in their life will to that degree be totally committed [devoted] to His highest will and purpose. In this generation we, as the remnant Church, are called to fulfil the highest purposes of the Father for the establishment of a Glorious ["spotless and unblemished" ] Church [Ephesians 5:27]. If one begins to study the scriptures [see below] concerning [spiritual] "Zion" - which is a type and symbol of the Glorious Church - it is an awesome thing that they will behold! It is the absolute and perfect fulfilment of these various scriptures concerning Zion that the Father has been preparing the Church for the past two thousand years.

## **THE FIRST AND MAIN FOCUS OF THE CHRISTIAN SHOULD BE TO KEEP THEIR EYES FIXED ON JESUS [THE WORD OF GOD] AND TO FULFIL THE HIGHEST PURPOSES OF THE KINGDOM**

Patience [the supernatural ability to remain constant, unchanging] is a very definite characteristic of the nature of God - for He is the same yesterday today and forever [Hebrews 13:8]. Looking back on our own personal lives and ministries it is certain that we have experienced much patience where the Father is concerned. Because of quality time spent in the presence of a loving Father we have learned "patience" - and to continually seek, see and understand all things through His eyes. And, in continually experiencing His great love towards us, we have come to understand why He has never given up on us - and that He is indeed faithful to finish the work that He has begun in us [1 Thessalonians 5:23-24]. The only perspective that God the Father has is eternal - for He is an eternal being - and thus, He has nothing else other than an eternal perspective regarding ALL things. It is only as the believer sees themselves through the Father's eyes that they can gain a clearer and clearer revelation of spiritual reality and, thus, "maintain" an abiding eternal perspective in all things regarding life, ministry and the Glorious Church. The opposite of having eternal perspective is for one to keep their eyes fixed upon themselves, and upon the ends of the world - a "position" that [if maintained] will cause one to fall far short of the Glory of God and their true "Kingdom-position" in this final hour. The first and main focus of the Christian should be to keep their eyes fixed on Jesus [the Word of

God], and to fulfil the highest purposes of the Kingdom. When one's heart is wholly given to God THEN it is certain that they are going to be found seeking the Father's highest purpose in any given situation [not only for themselves but also for the corporate Church], and continually exercising the absolute faith and perfect patience that is necessary to see the fullness of God's purpose come forth in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 2:6; Psalm 50:2; Psalm 84:7; Psalm 102:16; Psalm 126; Psalm 132:13; Psalm 133; Isaiah 4:2-6; Isaiah 28:16; Isaiah 33:10-17; Isaiah 51:11; Isaiah 52:1; Isaiah 61:3; Isaiah 62:1;

## NOVEMBER 24th

### THE GREAT DANGER OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS [SPIRITUAL PRIDE]

...."and He [Jesus] died for all, so that they who live might no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:15 NASB

Self-righteousness [spiritual pride] is a most dangerous thing for it allows a deep darkness to blind the heart and mind of one who holds to ANY element of SELF-desire [and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit] in their life and ministry. This holding to a pursuit of self-desire also allows the spirit of "hypocrisy" [*see definition below*] to work freely in that one's life and, while, their words and actions may "appear" righteous [for a time] their origin, ultimately, is found in an unrighteous [selfish] motivation. Again, the root of all self-righteousness [spiritual pride] is the desire for one to be right in their "own" thinking more than to have [gain] a revelation of God's Will [either individually or corporately]. This produces "blind spots" [areas into which they cannot truly see {discern} - though still believing they can], and this is precisely why it is so important for one truly desiring the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, to enter into the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis. For the continual flow of light [revelation] in that holy place will surely uncover any potential ground of self-righteousness. It is also in the inner chamber that any "preconceived notion" one has held to will be uncovered and exposed for what it is [unrighteous in nature] - thus allowing the faithful heart to repent, and begin to affix their faith upon a revelation of [instead of a mental ascent to] the Will of the Father. If one refuses to lay down their life "wholly" unto God [Luke 10:27] then they will SURELY fall into self-righteousness in one of its many forms [control, legalism, unrighteous judgement etc]. For it is certain that if self is "allowed" [through stubbornness and rebellion] to remain on the throne of one's heart then, in a short time, they will begin to exhibit the fruit of self-righteousness, which is ALWAYS self-exaltive and condescending in nature - as well as accusatory and condemnatory. This is the hour when every true believer must be found seeking first the Kingdom [and their place in it], and to be righteously motivated in ALL things for it is certain that what one is TRULY seeking they will most certainly FIND [experience] in this most critical and glorious hour!

**"hypocrisy"** - the deceitful assumption of virtue [in this case the fruit of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.]; the pretense of having feelings or



characteristics one does not possess;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 1:30; Matthew 16:6;

## NOVEMBER 25th

### "UNHOLY ALLIANCES"

...."Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant"....  
Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

In this hour, Satan and his forces are trying to destroy that which God has established [and has been seeking to establish] in the way of covenant-relationships [not just marriages - but also every type of "divine connection", ministries etc]. At the same time, he is attempting [as his counterfeit operation to the plan of God] to "lure" [couldn't think of a better word] people together in the power of their "own" understanding in an attempt to cause them to enter into "unholy alliances" [those who are unrighteously motivated with others who are unrighteously motivated]. These unholy alliances being designed [in the mind of Satan] to keep those who have entered into them [through the pursuit of self-glory] from the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny in Christ. It is very important for EVERY Christian to exercise an extreme and holy caution in this matter of who they associate with, and which ministries they partake of. If something [a "connection"] is truly of God then He is able to confirm all things beyond a shadow of a doubt. It must be clearly understood that "revelation" IS the way of the Kingdom - and as one enters into a perfect trust of the Father for the fullness of His provision [thus acknowledging Him in ALL of their ways] they will surely come to "abide" in the place wherein the Spirit of wisdom and revelation is continually and perfectly directing their paths in the fullness of the Father's will and purpose for their life and ministry. It is a most critical hour, and we must be found "abiding" in the "fullness" of the provision [salvation - Covenant] that the Father has blessed us with, in Christ - for it is ONLY in this way that we shall continually overcome the schemes of the Enemy - schemes that are designed in every way to cause us to fall far short of our true calling and Kingdom-position. It is also only in this way [abiding in Christ] that we shall be connected with only those that God has ordained for us to be with - thus producing the necessary corporate anointing that will empower us right through to the end of the age.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 133:1-3; Proverbs 3:5-6;

## NOVEMBER 26th

**THIS IS THE TIME OF THE GREATEST SEPARATION EVER SEEN IN THE BODY OF CHRIST**

...."Do not think that I have come to bring peace upon the earth; I have not come to bring peace, but a sword. For I have come to part asunder a man from his father, and a daughter from her mother, and a newly married wife from her mother-in-law - And a man's foes will be they of his own household. [*Mic. 7:6.*] He who loves [*and takes more pleasure in*] father or mother more than [*in*] Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves [*and takes more pleasure in*] son or daughter more than [*in*] Me is not worthy of Me; And he who does not take up his cross and follow Me [*cleave steadfastly to Me, conforming wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying also*] is not worthy of Me. Whoever finds his [*lower*] life will lose it [*the higher life*], and whoever loses his [*lower*] life on My account will find it [*the higher life*]".... Matthew 10:34-39  
The Amplified Translation

...."For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [*making it active, operative, energizing, and effective*]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life (soul) and [*the immortal*] spirit, and of joints and marrow [*of the deepest parts of our nature*], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation

This is the time of the greatest separation ever seen in the Body of Christ. One will be found abiding in the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] or under the control of a spirit of Korah or one of the other spirits of rebellion [Jezebel, anti-Christ, etc.]. Therefore, we must be found pursuing intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word with ALL of our heart lest we be found standing on the wrong side - in any way - in this most critical hour. Because many in "leadership" have continued to operate in fear [pride and the pursuit of self-glory], as opposed to divine faith [a divine faith working through a perfect love for God, and for His people], many [and various] types of controlling spirits have been "allowed" to move freely in the midst of all those whose hearts were NOT wholly given to pursue holiness - and the fullness of Kingdom-living. Because of these things, vast multitudes have continued to adhere to that which "appears" spiritual in these religious structures [false doctrines, "good" works etc.] but, in reality, they are structures [environments] that are a counterfeit of the true work of the Holy Spirit in establishing a "spotless and unblemished" Church in this hour and, thus, they both deny and lack the divine empowerment [anointing] that would truly prepare those people that God has given them to enter into their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ. Their failure to live the life of the Cross has kept their "sheep" in a place of darkness - a place of non-resistance to the schemes of the Evil One [through a lack of revelation knowledge - Hosea 4:6], and if these sheep do not flee from the paths of unrighteousness [their improper spiritual and physical positioning] through a total acknowledgement of the Father and His Word in this hour they will leave themselves open to be struck down by Satan as both he and his forces are put to flight [in stark terror] by the Glorious [remnant] Church in the days ahead. Let us be found positioning ourselves in the presence of the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis - for, as we do, it is certain that He will supernaturally lead us to "green pastures", restore us and lead us in the paths of righteousness for His Name's sake [Psalm 23].

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:17-18; Luke 10:27; Ephesians 5:27;

## NOVEMBER 27th

### **THE DEEPEST WORK OF THE CROSS THROUGH THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT AND CONTINUED FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER IN THE INNER CHAMBER IS THE ONLY WAY FOR ONE TO GAIN FULL LIBERTY**

...."Then Jesus said to His disciples, "If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me".... Matthew 16:24 NASB

...."For Christ (the Messiah) sent me out not to baptize but [*to evangelize by*] preaching the glad tidings (the Gospel), and that not with verbal eloquence, lest the cross of Christ should be deprived of force and emptied of its power and rendered vain (fruitless, void of value, and of no effect). For the story and message of the cross is sheer absurdity and folly to those who are perishing and on their way to perdition, but to us who are being saved it is the [*manifestation of*] the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 1:17-18 The Amplified Translation

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom) [*Isa. 61:1, 2*]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

A "spirit of stubbornness" always operates from a "deeply-rooted" ground of fear. Because this "ground" is always so deeply-rooted [ingrained] in the heart it takes an "abiding diligence" in fasting [the fasted life - perfect obedience concerning "food intake" - both spiritually and physically] and prayer [perfect fellowship and communication with God] in the "inner chamber" in order for one to gain full liberty in the aforementioned area [stubbornness]. It is only in consistent fellowship with the Father and His Word [on a daily basis] that a child of God can truly have the assurance in their heart that the Holy Spirit is continually doing [and is able to do] the deepest work of the Cross in them. This work of the Cross will ALWAYS be the deepest heart-desire of one who is truly seeking to carry out the fullness of the Father's purpose for their life and ministry.

### **THE GLORIOUS CHURCH SHALL WALK "SUPERNATURALLY" IN ALL THINGS UNTIL HER WORK IN THE EARTH IS DONE**

As the remaining ground of stubbornness [ANY resistance to the will of God or ANY "holding part back" of one's life in their service to God] is removed from those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom this opens the door wide for them to enter into the position of "abiding" in the secret place of God's presence, and also come into that place of perfect rest - the place wherein one has ceased striving in their "own" strength concerning ALL things [Isaiah 58:13-14]. It is from this "higher place" [Ephesians 1:17-23] that the Glorious Church shall begin to walk "supernaturally" in ALL things until Her work in the earth is done. There are many great and glorious things awaiting ALL those who have set themselves to remain faithful to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - those who have a revelation of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] and, thus, refuse to settle for anything less than an "abiding" godly

desire in their heart. It is only from this position of both seeking to be [and being] righteously motivated in ALL things that one is continually empowered by the Holy Spirit to walk "above" EVERY element of "self-desire" - and the self-agenda that is its certain by-product.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33;

## NOVEMBER 28th

**THERE IS NO MORE TIME LEFT FOR THE CHILD OF GOD SEEKING THE FULLNESS OF THEIR DESTINY IN CHRIST TO "ENTERTAIN" [INVITE] ANYTHING IN THEIR LIVES THAT IS "INORDINATE"**

...."Look carefully then how you walk! Live purposefully and worthily and accurately, not as the unwise and witless, but as wise (sensible, intelligent people), Making the very most of the time [*buying up each opportunity*], because the days are evil. Therefore do not be vague and thoughtless and foolish, but understanding and firmly grasping what the will of the Lord is"....  
Ephesians 5:15-17 The Amplified Translation

Basically, the job of the five-fold ministry is to lead the people of God into the "fullness" of their inheritance [salvation] in Christ. It is, also, to lead them into the unity of the faith [ to lead them into one accord] - and, thus, lead them into that place of "power" [Grace] that the Father desires every one of His children to abide in. It is important for EVERY child of God to realize that they are in a perpetual state of learning, and that it is better to learn from the place of an abiding obedience than to learn the hard way through disobedience. In this hour, when a great and glorious light [revelation - holy fire] is being poured forth from the Throne Room, it should never come to the point where one is found walking in darkness and confusion [apart from revelation knowledge] "unknowingly". Then, eventually [finally] realize [if they have a heart for the will of God] that something is amiss in their walk, and have to be brought by the Holy Spirit back to the place where they departed from the will of God - to make the necessary correction [a correction that would not have been required if that one had laid their life {self-life} down initially]. There is no more time left for the child of God that is truly seeking the fullness of their destiny in Christ to "entertain" [invite in] anything in their lives that is "inordinate" [immoderate] - whether that be certain mind-sets of unbelief or any form of "self" [self-effort, self-indulgence etc]. It is truly time to be found "redeeming the time" on every front! If I could put one stamp on defining this season it would be "pin-point accuracy" in the midst of God's people. God is raising up a people who are going to move in a manner that does not deviate in ANY way from the holy path that has been laid out before them [Joel 2:7-8]. They will be a mighty army who refuse to act or speak apart from a revelation of the Father's will.

**THE REMNANT CHURCH ARE A PEOPLE THAT WILL BE FOUND NEEDING THE FULL COUNSEL AND WISDOM OF GOD IN ORDER TO CARRY OUT THE GLORIOUS TASK [MANDATE] THAT IS BEFORE THEM**

There are no "shortcuts" when there is only one path! Each and every child of God is

called to the narrow path - the highway of holiness. In this season, all those who truly love God will come to the "full" realization of the fact that they are accountable before God to be led by the Spirit, to walk by the Spirit, and to speak by the power and unction of the Holy Spirit. In other words, to be empowered by Him in ALL things. If the Holy Spirit is not given full control in the life of the believer THEN they are going to wander out into darkness to some degree - without exception. The Remnant Church are a people that have come to a deep realization of their need of the full counsel and wisdom of God - in order to carry out the glorious task [mandate] that is before them. All those who truly love God in these days are coming to a deeper perception that God's way is the best way - regardless of what it may look like or feel like initially.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:11-16; Isaiah 35:8-10;

### NOVEMBER 29th

#### **"THE END [OR THE LEGACY] OF ONE WHO ABIDES IN THE PLACE OF BEING RIGHTEOUSLY MOTIVATED IN ALL THINGS IS THE PERFECT Fulfilment OF THEIR DESTINY IN CHRIST"**

...."Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. "They will be Mine," says the LORD of hosts, "on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him." So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. "For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts"... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

All those who continue to allow any ground of "sin-consciousness" [darkness and unbelief] to remain in their heart - ground that remains only because of a "distinct" lack of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - shall enter into deep darkness and deep sin [rebellion] in this final hour. But all those who truly desire the fulness of God's will for their life and ministry shall SURELY enter into the fullness of Kingdom-life and, thus, the Kingdom-position that is theirs in Christ. The end [or the legacy] of one who abides in the place of being righteously motivated in all things is the perfect fulfilment of their destiny in Christ - in other words, EVERYTHING that they were created for from before the foundations of the earth [Psalm 37:37]. This is the life of abiding in divine prosperity and blessing [superabundance]. The fact is, that when an unrighteously motivated person receives "blessing" [prosper outwardly] they will NEVER acknowledge God in that, ultimately, because their innermost desire remains the seeking of "self-glory" [John 5:41-44] - and, thus, they continually forge a path which seems good, but its end is death and darkness [Proverbs 14:12].

## TWO LANGUAGES

There is the language of the "world" and the language of the Kingdom. In reality, we are citizens of the Kingdom of God, and have thus adopted the "language" [characteristics] of that place - whereas, those who do not have intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" are blinded to a degree and, thus, they have continued to use the language of the "world" [selfishness, fear, control, pride, rebellion etc]. The separation between those who truly love God [those who truly seek first the Kingdom] and those who do not will become more and more evident with each passing day from here on in! It is very important for all of us to speak and do only that which we are given to speak and do in any given moment. The "pearls" [revelations] of the Kingdom should never be cast before "swine" lightly [casually] - swine being defined as those whose hearts are hardened towards God - a people whose heart is in "fellowship" with the world. Of course, we must always stand ready to speak and act as the Holy Spirit directs us - for it is certain that in one way or another EVERY element of rebellion in the midst of God's people will be confronted in these days!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; John 10:10;

## NOVEMBER 30th

### PERFECT POSITIONING

...."At the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders were taking place among the people; and they were all with one accord in Solomon's portico".... Acts 5:12 NASB

The Father has "everything" under control in the lives of those who are truly seeking Him [regardless of what it may look like, presently], and now it just simply falls to each and every one of us to seek Him for the necessary revelation concerning our perfect positioning in the Body in this hour - both individually and corporately. This is a season in which He desires to bring all those who truly love Him [those who desire nothing more or nothing less than to fulfil His will for their lives and ministries] into perfect position for the glorious and adventurous days ahead. He is divinely connecting us in this hour with those that He has ordained for us to be with from before the foundations of the earth [and on into Eternity I might add], and from this "perfect position" of true unity and one accord [with the Will of the Father] we will be found [together] accomplishing the most holy task[s] we have been given - right through to the end of the age.

### THE KEY TO THIS "PERFECT POSITION" IS REVELATION KNOWLEDGE

The key to this "perfect position" that we are called to is "revelation knowledge". As one truly seeks the heart of the Father on a daily basis He will not only reveal His perfect will to them He will also "brand" [emblazon] it upon their hearts in such a way that from that moment forth their entire lives will be consumed and motivated by this revelation from the Throne Room. This will surely blow away every one of Satan's hindering schemes in the midst of those who truly love God and cause that one to rise higher in the Spirit than they ever have before. We must

always remembering that it is never a matter of us "recruiting" labourers or organizing our "own" connections [Psalm 127:1]! It is a matter of faithfully seeking the Lord for His most holy will in this time on an individual basis [and a corporate basis for those who have already been connected by the Holy Spirit] and, THEN we shall "all" move forth from faith to faith and glory to glory with a "revelation" of God's will for our lives and ministries "burning brightly" in our hearts - and, in our continued obedience, we shall surely see the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church throughout the entire earth in this final hour [on every level] to the greatest Glory of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 133:1-3; Ephesians 1:17-23;

## DECEMBER 1ST

**IT IS THE WILL OF THE FATHER FOR EACH AND EVERY ONE OF HIS BELOVED CHILDREN TO ENTER FULLY INTO THE GLORIOUS COVENANT THAT HE HAS PROVIDED FOR THEM IN CHRIST**

...."The secret [*of the sweet, satisfying companionship*] of the Lord have they who fear (revere and worship) Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its [*deep, inner*] meaning. [*John 7:17; 15:15.*]".... Psalms 25:14 The Amplified Translation

...."There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty (emancipation from bondage, freedom) [*Isa. 61:1, 2.*]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

The highest aim of those ministering the Word of God in this hour should always be that the people they minister to are led into the "fullness" of Kingdom revelation [the fullness of Third Day revelation]. We should never let one settle for just this aspect or that aspect of the Covenant, but rather the entire Covenant so that people understand exactly the "totality" [absoluteness] of all that Jesus accomplished for them at Calvary! It is the will of the Father for each and every one of His beloved children to enter fully into the glorious Covenant that He has provided for them in Christ for it is from that place ALONE that perfect empowerment shall come forth to achieve [accomplish] their part in the Glorious Church - both individually and corporately.

## "STRONGHOLDS OF UNWORTHINESS"

In this hour, there will be a great "purging" of any ground of "unforgiveness" and "sin-consciousness" that remains in the hearts of God's children. As the Holy Fire of God is poured forth through His holy apostles and prophets [and, in fact, every holy and righteous vessel] it shall remove any and every element of the "inferiority complex" that many of God's children

have "held to" and, because of these things, there shall come forth the greatest and deepest and clearest revelation of the Blood of Jesus the Church has ever witnessed. This "revelation" of the Blood [1 John 1:9] will immediately begin to "elevate" each and every one of God's children who truly love Him into a "righteousness-consciousness" [a revelation of who they truly are, in Christ - 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:17] and the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ and, with each passing day, the Church, both individually and corporately, will begin to move forth in the fullness of Her divine authority - no longer in ANY form of bondage to the strongholds of "unworthiness" and "condemnation" that had held her down for so long.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 4:2-6; Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18-20;

## DECEMBER 2nd

### GRACE CAN ONLY BE ACCESSED BY FAITH [TRUST]

...."THEREFORE, SINCE we are justified (acquitted, declared righteous, and given a right standing with God) through faith, let us [*grasp the fact that we*] have [*the peace of reconciliation to hold and to enjoy*] peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). Through Him also we have [*our*] access (entrance, introduction) by faith into this grace (state of God's favor) in which we [*firmly and safely*] stand. And let us rejoice and exult in our hope of experiencing and enjoying the glory of God. Moreover [*let us also be full of joy now!*] let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our sufferings, knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance. And endurance (fortitude) develops maturity of character (approved faith and tried integrity). And character [*of this sort*] produces [*the habit of*] joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us".... Romans 5:1-5 The Amplified Translation

Grace can ONLY be accessed by faith as Paul wrote in his letter to the Romans. There is a false doctrine going around that basically states we have nothing to do on our part because God's grace will see us through - NO MATTER WHAT WE DO - or do not do, as the case may be. No, God's mercy will certainly carry us for a time [and has in each one of our cases] but it is ONLY as the child of God enters into an absolute faith and trust in His Word [Will] that they will enter into the fullness of their destiny in Christ - through the empowerment of His grace [the Spirit of Grace] [Hebrews 10:29]. Our God is a God of pin-point accuracy, and He has a perfect plan for each and every one of His children that was formed before the foundations of the earth. Only those who are faithful and true - those who seek to serve Him from the ["abiding"] position of a heart "wholly given" will fulfil all that they were created for, in Christ in this final hour. Fortunately, the Glorious Church is about to "take legs", and there will be a severe wake up call for those who are "asleep in the light", and many will enter into the true Christian life - with both feet firmly planted in the Kingdom. In these days, let us be found continually accessing the Grace of God - through an absolute faith and trust in His power, ALONE. For as we do, it is certain that we will tap into the divine empowerment that is necessary for us to "go up higher", and enter into the perfect liberty [freedom from every bondage] that is ours, in Christ, and, from this position of



perfect liberty in our own lives, go forth in the power of the Holy Spirit to TRULY set the captives free [Acts 10:38].

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 12:9;

### **DECEMBER 3rd**

#### **ONLY THOSE WHO ALLOW THE HOLY SPIRIT FULL CONTROL OF THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY WILL ENTER INTO THE FULLNESS OF THE FATHER'S WILL**

...."The Lord is not slow about His promise, as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not wishing for any to perish but for all to come to repentance".... 2 Peter 3:9 NASB

...."But we do [*strongly and earnestly*] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [*all the way through*] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [*your*] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [*spiritual*] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith (by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness) and by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [*now*] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 The Amplified Translation

The Father desires each and every last one of His children to accomplish ALL that He created them to accomplish in Christ and, in seeing His great patience towards us, how then can we turn and speak or act in a manner that does not indicate [demonstrate] a perfect patience towards all those who cross our path or indeed God, Himself - as He unfolds the fullness of His will for our life and ministry? Patience is a fruit of the S[s]pirit, and in this hour ONLY those who "allow" the Holy Spirit full control of their life and ministry will enter into the fullness of the Father's will. So the key then in EVERY area of life and ministry is to allow the Holy Spirit to have FULL control. If He is given full control THEN the love of God will continually be shed abroad in our heart [Romans 5:5] and, thus, the fruit of the S[s]pirit will manifest perfectly in any given moment. That is, whatever is needed will manifest - if patience, patience; if kindness, kindness; if self-control, self-control etc;

#### **TIME IS NOT "THE" FACTOR IN THE EXERCISING OF FAITH AND PATIENCE - OBEDIENCE IS "THE" FACTOR IN THE EXERCISING OF A PERFECT FAITH AND PATIENCE**

Patience is not just a "feeling" or good intention. Patience is a force - along with the other forces of the Kingdom [righteousness, love, wisdom etc]. When one is walking in that place of an absolute faith [absolute trust in God] and they are tried in such a manner wherein "time" attempts to become a factor in their stand of faith one must ALWAYS remember that time is not "the" factor in the exercising of faith and patience; obedience is "the" factor in the exercising of a perfect faith and patience. In other words, it does not matter how long the fullness of time might take to come to pass concerning God's will, one's task is to obey the Holy Spirit at all cost to

themselves in every situation - knowing [having a divine assurance of the fact] that, ultimately, the fullness of time shall manifest, and along with that the "fullness" of God's purpose, through the continual exercising of a perfect faith [love] and patience on their behalf.

### **THE BASIC AND GREAT IMPORTANCE OF PATIENCE**

When a person's heart is wholly given to the highest purposes of the Kingdom THEN they will continue on with God and, thus, gain a continually deeper revelation of His will on a daily basis. Because of their love for God and His Will, alone, they will be found "holding fast the vision" at all cost to themselves, and they will begin to gain a continually deeper revelation of the importance of patience in carrying out the plans of God in this final hour. The basic and great importance of patience is that when God has a people - both individually and corporately - that are abiding in faith and love [resulting in a continual and perfect patience] THEN He is able to FULFIL THE FULLNESS OF ALL that He has intended through a Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church. It is God's will that not one soul should perish, and so He needs a Church in the earth that is going to be patient - as He is patient. He needs a Church that will not step out presumptuously in ANY way in the carrying out of His will. For if He has a Church that is "wholly" given to His highest purposes concerning any given individual or situation then, when everything has happened that must happen and the smoke has cleared we will surely see the Father's perfect justice [righteousness], and we will see many, many captives set gloriously free because of the absolute faith and perfect love [and the perfect patience that goes with that] that has been steadfastly exercised by a holy people. It is the will of the Father for each and every one of His children to believe for His best concerning all those in their sphere of existence - and, as we all know, most time that will take some serious faith and patience on our part. Let us be a people who truly realize the importance of patience - for, as we do, we will surely be found bearing maximum fruit for both the Church and the Kingdom in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Habakkuk 2:2-4;

### **DECEMBER 4th**

### **WHEN ONE BEGINS TO GRASP THE ABSOLUTE NATURE AND CHARACTER OF GOD THEN THEY WILL BEGIN TO ENTER INTO ANOTHER REALM ALTOGETHER - THE REALM OF THE KINGDOM**

...."But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and silver, but also [*utensils*] of wood and earthenware, and some for honorable and noble [*use*] and some for menial and ignoble [*use*]. So whoever cleanses himself [*from what is ignoble and unclean, who separates himself from contact with contaminating and corrupting influences*] will [*then himself*] be a vessel set apart and useful for honorable and noble purposes, consecrated and profitable to the Master, fit and ready for any good work. Shun youthful lusts and flee from them, and aim at and pursue righteousness (all that is virtuous and good, right living, conformity to the will of God in thought, word, and deed); [*and aim at and pursue*] faith, love, [*and*] peace (harmony and concord with others) in fellowship with all [*Christians*], who call upon the Lord out of a pure heart".... 2

## Timothy 2:20-22 The Amplified Translation

Maintaining close and intimate contact and fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His Presence] is a spiritual "safeguard" against self-exaltation [pride] in the ministry - and, also, to the maintenance of being a pure channel and vessel of God's love and power. If we do not come to intimately "know" the God we serve as an absolute God THEN there will remain a tendency within us to search out "shortcuts" in our walk ["There are no shortcuts when there is only one path"! Matthew 7:13-14] through a mental ascension to the Will [Word] of God. This of course will open the door to deception and confusion - ultimately causing one to fall far short of the fullness of the Father's plan for their life and ministry. But when one begins to grasp the absolute nature and character of God THEN they will begin to enter in to another realm altogether - the realm of the Kingdom. The world and the Kingdom are at opposite poles - for the mind behind the "world" and the "Mind" behind the Kingdom are two different minds [1 Corinthians 2:16].

**LET US BE FOUND DOING ALL THINGS SIMPLY BECAUSE WE LOVE GOD, WE ADORE HIM - AND WE ARE IMMENSELY THANKFUL FOR ALL THAT HE HAS DONE ON OUR BEHALF**

In this most glorious hour, the Father is "fine-tuning" all those who truly love Him - that they might enter into the place wherein everything that they say and do is but a spontaneous manifestation of their perfect love for Him. The chief desire and motivation for everyone who truly loves God should be to be solely motivated - in ALL things - by their love for Him. It should not matter what situations one has to deal with or even what their present spiritual or physical positioning is. Let us be found doing ALL things simply because we love God, because we adore Him - and because we are immensely thankful for all that He has done on our behalf, in Christ. When the Christian rises up by faith [complete trust in the Father] into that place the things that had hindered them immediately fall away, and the Devil becomes a "distant" enemy. Even though there is still an almost continual confrontation with him in one's physical walk he will not get anywhere near the "heart" [1 John 5:18] of the believer that is "abiding" in revelation knowledge - regardless of what his evil intentions and schemes are. Many are sometimes discouraged by the continual conflict in their walk but, in reality, it is the times of conflict and testing that give one the opportunity to express a perfect and absolute love towards God - and, in their continued faithfulness and patience they will not fail to inherit the fullness of the promise [vision-revelation] that the Father has blessed them with [Habakkuk 2:2-4].

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Matthew 5:48; Matthew 6:33; 1 Peter 4:12-14;

**DECEMBER 5th**

**MANY HAVE CONTINUED TO ADHERE TO THAT WHICH "APPEARS" RIGHTEOUS IN THESE RELIGIOUS STRUCTURES [FALSE DOCTRINES, "GOOD" WORKS ETC.] BUT, IN REALITY, IS NOT**

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious ointment poured on the head, that ran down on the beard, even the beard of Aaron [*the first high priest*], that came down upon the collar and skirts of his garments [*consecrating the whole body*]. [*Exod. 30:25, 30.*] It is like the dew of [*lofty*] Mount Hermon and the dew that comes on the hills of Zion; for there the Lord has commanded the blessing, even life forevermore".... Psalms 133:1-3 The Amplified Translation

Because many in "leadership" have continued to operate in fear [pride and the seeking after self-glory], as opposed to divine faith [a divine faith working through a perfect love for God - and for His people], many [and various] types of controlling spirits have been "allowed" to move freely in the midst of all those whose hearts were not wholly given to pursue holiness and the fullness of Kingdom-living. Because of these things, many have continued to adhere to that which "appears" righteous in these religious structures [false doctrines, "good" works etc.] but, in reality, is not. They are structures [environments] that are a counterfeit of the true work of the Holy Spirit in establishing a "spotless and unblemished" Church and, thus, they both deny and lack the divine empowerment [Grace] that would truly prepare those people that God has given them. Their failure to live the life of the Cross has kept their "sheep" in a place of non-resistance to the schemes of the Evil One, and if these sheep [through a hungering and thirsting after righteousness] do not flee from the paths of unrighteousness [their improper spiritual and physical positioning] they will leave themselves to be struck down by Satan [in his vengefulness] as both he and his forces are put to flight [in stark terror] by the Glorious [remnant] Church in this final hour.

### **THE FATHER IS UNFOLDING HIS MARVELLOUS PLAN TO BOTH EXPOSE AND TEAR DOWN THE MASSIVE RELIGIOUS STRUCTURES THAT HAVE CONTINUALLY PLAGUED AND CURSED THE TRUE WORK OF GOD**

In these days, the Father is unfolding His marvellous plan through a holy people [remnant Church] to both expose and tear down the "massive religious structure[s]" that have continually plagued [hindered] and cursed the true work of God up until this time. It has been Satan's plan throughout the centuries to establish "religious" environments - particularly in certain larger cities throughout the earth. It was his plan to then set up vast hierarchies and networks [denominational structures] that would fuel self-effort and spiritual pride in the midst of God's people - all the while "controlling" the sheep through the continual outpouring of the darkness and death that is the spontaneous fruit [manifestation] of ANY word spoken and ANY activity carried out apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. In this hour, the Father is raising up true spiritual environments in the Body of Christ in every nation but it is certain that it will mean that one will have to be led by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] to the perfect positioning that God has ordained [prescribed] for them. This is the hour wherein all those who truly love God will begin to experience the true unity and one accord that can ONLY manifest as each individual believer enters into the mantle [Gift] of Grace [divine empowerment and favor] that is theirs in Christ - a mantle that will empower them to enter into and fulfil the "fullness" of all that they were created for from before the foundations of the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Matthew 6:33;

## **DECEMBER 6th**

### **THE PRINCIPLE OF LEAVEN IS WORKING RADICALLY ON BOTH SIDES OF THE COIN**

...."A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB

...."So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him"..... Malachi 3:18 NASB

When one exercises an absolute faith [trust] in the Father - and in the power of His Spirit - not only does it please Him but it ensures that He [and He alone] will be receiving ALL of the glory. The words and actions of those who have "maintained" self-agenda [the root of that being the seeking after "self-glory" - even though it may "appear" to be for a good (righteous) cause] do not count with God. A heart is either wholly given to Him or a heart is still seeking after [and living for] itself. All things shall become evident in these days as far as heart motivation goes [1 Corinthian 3:10-15] for it is certain that the "principle of leaven" is working radically on both sides of the coin - "consuming the whole loaf". In the positive: bringing those who are faithful into a total consecration, great liberty [freedom] and holiness. In the negative, those who have "wilfully maintained" fear and pride [unrighteousness] - and, thus, have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by a spirit of rebellion [and the many and various forms of self-exaltation that are its fruit] - are being consumed with spiritual pride and self-righteousness [and the great darkness that is their spontaneous by-product]. It will literally be like night and day in the midst of God's people in this hour, and it shall lead to "civil war" between that which has its origin in Christ [Righteousness] and that which has its origin in unrighteousness. Those caught in darkness will still have the opportunity to repent and get free [and many will], and they will THEN enter into the fullness of Kingdom-living as they forsake the unrighteous motivations that had held them in great bondage.

### **PERFECT LIBERTY [FREEDOM] SHALL BE THE BYWORD OF THIS HOUR IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD**

In these days, the Father is raising up a humble people - a people who are totally dependent upon Him [His Word] for ALL things. All those who have learned to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [and have hearkened unto it] shall be greatly blessed in this hour - without exception. Because of these things, the days just ahead will be the most "intense" time for the Church in the earth - and it will be a most glorious thing! Perfect liberty [freedom] shall be the byword of this hour in the midst of all those who truly love God, and the flow of the Holy Spirit in the midst of God's faithful ones shall produce an environment wherein there is not even a thought for bondage - or even a "crossroads" of decision [2 Corinthians 3:17]. Each life that is "wholly" given will simply manifest in a moving and abiding and flowing in the power and wisdom of God's presence. We, as a holy people, have some very great and magnificent days

ahead of us - you can be assured of that [Isaiah 4:2-6; Isaiah 51:1-5]!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; Luke 10:27;

## DECEMBER 7th

### THE KEY TO WALKING AS A TRUE DELEGATED AUTHORITY IN THIS EARTH IS THE POWER OF THE CROSS WORKING CONTINUALLY IN THE DEEPEST CORE OF ONE'S BEING

...."Look out for those dogs [*Judaizers, legalists*], look out for those mischief-makers, look out for those who mutilate the flesh. For we [*Christians*] are the true circumcision, who worship God in spirit and by the Spirit of God and exult and glory and pride ourselves in Jesus Christ, and put no confidence or dependence [*on what we are*] in the flesh and on outward privileges and physical advantages and external appearances-- Though for myself I have [*at least grounds*] to rely on the flesh. If any other man considers that he has or seems to have reason to rely on the flesh and his physical and outward advantages, I have still more! Circumcised when I was eight days old, of the race of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew [*and the son*] of Hebrews; as to the observance of the Law I was of [*the party of*] the Pharisees, As to my zeal, I was a persecutor of the church, and by the Law's standard of righteousness (supposed justice, uprightness, and right standing with God) I was proven to be blameless and no fault was found with me. But whatever former things I had that might have been gains to me, I have come to consider as [*one combined*] loss for Christ's sake. Yes, furthermore, I count everything as loss compared to the possession of the priceless privilege (the overwhelming preciousness, the surpassing worth, and supreme advantage) of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord and of progressively becoming more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him [*of perceiving and recognizing and understanding Him more fully and clearly*]. For His sake I have lost everything and consider it all to be mere rubbish (refuse, dregs), in order that I may win (gain) Christ (the Anointed One), And that I may [*actually*] be found and known as in Him, not having any [*self-achieved*] righteousness that can be called my own, based on my obedience to the Law's demands (ritualistic uprightness and supposed right standing with God thus acquired), but possessing that [*genuine righteousness*] which comes through faith in Christ (the Anointed One), the [*truly*] right standing with God, which comes from God by [*saving*] faith. [*For my determined purpose is*] that I may know Him [*that I may progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His Person more strongly and more clearly*], and that I may in that same way come to know the power outflowing from His resurrection [*which it exerts over believers*], and that I may so share His sufferings as to be continually transformed [*in spirit into His likeness even*] to His death, [*in the hope*]".... Philippians 3:2-10  
The Amplified Translation

Living the true Christian life all goes back to the power of the Cross! Many "attempt" [*aspire*] to be spiritual in their "own" strength and understanding [*spiritual pride*] and, thus, they end up in a place of "etherealness" [*not being truly rooted and grounded in love and revelation*] - mentally ascending to all that is truly real. They seek after resurrection power and the power of

the Ascension [Matthew 28:18] - the fullness of our authority in Christ - but they forget the Cross. The key to walking as a true delegated authority in this earth is the power of the Cross working continually in the deepest core of one's being. In this hour, we shall see a people come forth who are humble before God - a people who depend upon and trust Him entirely, a people who pursue diligently the practice of self-denial [Job 23:10-12]. Every time one denies themselves, in obedience to God, it brings forth a blessing [certain empowerment] from Him, and it sets in motion a number of things with a view to the fulfilment of the highest purposes of the Father - both in the life and ministry of that one, and in the lives of those that God has given them to minister to.

**IF ONE IS GOING TO FULFIL THE FULLNESS OF THEIR DESTINY IN CHRIST THEN THEY ARE GOING TO HAVE TO ALLOW THE HOLY SPIRIT TO BE THE HOLY SPIRIT IN EVERY ASPECT OF THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY!**

When God says that it is time to put an end to "the comfort that kills" in the midst of His people we are talking about a false security - a "fleeting" comfort and a false peace that causes one to be enshrouded in death, darkness and corruption in their life and ministry [Proverbs 14:12]. It is of the utmost importance for EVERY Christian to begin to move in their heart towards that place of abiding in a perfect obedience, and be found seeking their comfort ONLY in God. One of the names [attributes] of the Holy Spirit is "Comforter". If one is going to fulfil the fullness of their destiny in Christ then they are going to have to allow the Holy Spirit to be the Holy Spirit in every aspect of their life and ministry! When one is abiding in the place of divine comfort, and the true peace that [sur]passes ALL understanding, they will not be moved [influenced] by those things that attempt to distract and disrupt them from the "outside". It is time for every Christian to enter into that place wherein they seek only to walk by faith and not by sight - a people whose sole and final authority is the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word and Will [same thing] rather than the circumstances around them. Let all those who are truly seeking the will of God for their life and ministry be found hold fast to the precious promises found in the Word of God - for it is in this way alone that one will experience superabundant entrance into the Kingdom [and all therein] in this most critical hour.

"aspire" - to long, aim, or seek ambitiously; be eagerly desirous;

"ethereal" - characterized by lightness and insubstantiality;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:7; Ephesians 1:17-23;

**DECEMBER 8th**

**THE TIME FRAME OF THE KINGDOM IS "NOW"!**

...."But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right), and then all these things taken together will be given you besides. So do not worry or be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will have worries and anxieties of

its own. Sufficient for each day is its own trouble".... Matthew 6:33-34 The Amplified Translation

**"mark"** - a visible impression or trace on something; a badge, brand, or other visible sign;

Obedience is the "mark" of Kingdom-life, and the time frame of the Kingdom is "now"! When we are talking about perfect obedience, and when we are talking about fulfilling the will of God for our life and ministry the chief factor is not "time" but rather it is obedience [which is the manifestation of the continual exercising of faith and love - through Grace]. It makes no difference how long the fulfilment of ANY given spiritual task or project takes - for through a perfect conformity to the leading of the Holy Spirit [day in and day out] it is certain that the "fullness of time" [the Father's highest purpose being accomplished] will eventually come. Our task is to obey at ALL cost to ourselves - KNOWING [having a revelation of the fact] that the fullness of the Father's purpose will SURELY be accomplished in His perfect timing - and in His perfect way. Thus, whether the "fullness" of His will manifests in a short period of time or a much longer period of time faith [love, patience] and perfect obedience must remain the one constant.

### **IT IS SO IMPORTANT FOR THE CHRISTIAN TO BE FOUND GUARDING THEIR HEART WITH ALL DILIGENCE AGAINST ANY FORM OF UNBELIEF!**

This is precisely why it is so important for the Christian to be found guarding their heart with ALL diligence against ANY form of unbelief. For it is certain that as unbelief is given an opportunity to work THEN "time" [and the ways of the world] will move directly to the forefront of their thinking and, through the continued "wearing down tactics" perpetrated by the spirits of fear, doubt, and unbelief they will, ultimately, depart from the path of righteous motivation and perfect obedience! And, in doing so, they open the door wide to disappointment [misplaced faith], discouragement [unbelief], and eventually disheartenment - a condition that renders the Christian paralyzed and weak - powerless to defend against the continual deceptive and destructive tactics of Satan and his forces.

### **IT IS ONLY FAITH AND OBEDIENCE THAT WILL INHERIT THE PROMISES**

Only the continual accessing of Grace through an absolute faith and obedience [and it must be clearly understood that one cannot obey God AT ALL apart from Grace {divine empowerment}] will cause the children of God to overcome in all things in this final hour - anything less will not suffice! When one allows themselves to enter into a position of unbelief it is very easy for Satan and his forces to convince them that "they" have done something wrong - and that, therefore, they must change their course [path]. Thus, they put themselves in a position to receive a "new revelation" which, in reality, is simply a lie [a mental ascension based upon one's own pride, understanding and fear] and, thus, the Devil becomes successful in luring them out to a place that is apart from the true will of God. It is ONLY faith [which is activated by Love] and obedience that will inherit the promises [the visions, the revelations of God's will] and so, again, we must be found guarding our heart with ALL diligence in this most critical hour -



for, in doing so, one cannot fail [1 Corinthians 13:8a] to enter into and fulfill the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 6:11-12; Romans 5:1-2 KJV; Revelation 12:11; Proverbs 4:23;

## **DECEMBER 9th**

**IN THIS HOUR WE NEED TO BE FOUND DEVELOPING A DEEP HEART-DESIRE TO BE A PEOPLE WHO DESIRE TO LEARN OBEDIENCE FROM THE POSITION OF OBEDIENCE RATHER THAN THE POSITION OF A SUSTAINED DISOBEDIENCE**

...."Although He [Jesus] was a Son, He learned [*active, special*] obedience through what He suffered And, [*His completed experience*] making Him perfectly [*equipped*], He became the Author and Source of eternal salvation to all those who give heed and obey Him, [*Isa. 45:17.*]".... Hebrews 5:8-9 The Amplified Translation

There is a way for one to rise above the schemes of Satan and, thus, watch them fall short of their intended goal time and time again, and that is in the place of obedience [faith working through love - manifesting in a perfect obedience]. In this hour, we need to be found developing [nurturing] a deep heart-desire to be a people who desire to learn obedience from the position of faith and obedience rather than the position of a sustained disobedience [stubbornness]. We know that God is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in us, but how much better it is to learn obedience from the position of obedience rather than the position of mistrust and rebelliousness towards the will of God!

### **THE STATE OF EVERY HEART WILL BE MADE EVIDENT IN THE DAYS AHEAD**

As one continues on in perfect obedience in this most critical hour it is certain that all those who cross their path will be influenced powerfully by the Spirit of obedience that rests upon them and abides within them. All those whose hearts are truly toward God [wholly given to Him by faith] will be powerfully influenced [blessed] and those whose heart is in ANY form of rebellion will surely be greatly convicted. This absolute [or fullness of] conviction will lead to many different manifestations - ranging from a true and deep repentance to a "rampant [uncontrollable] emotionalism" [self-justification] in some cases. Ultimately, through the release of "holy fire" [through righteous vessels that are wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father] the state of every heart will be made evident in the days ahead and, as the prophet Malachi wrote, we will once again be able to distinguish between those who truly love [obey] God and those who do not [Malachi 3:18]! Let us be those who are found pursuing the Will of God with every fiber of our being that we might be found abiding in a perfect obedience - a perfect obedience that is ONLY made possible by His Grace [divine empowerment, unearnable merit and favor], which is indeed sufficient for ALL things!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:4-6; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

## DECEMBER 10th

### **WE NEED TO "MAINTAIN" AN ABSOLUTE FAITH AND TRUST IN GOD TO UNFOLD ALL THINGS - IN HIS PERFECT ORDER**

....'ARISE [*from the depression and prostration in which circumstances have kept you - rise to a new life*]! Shine (be radiant with the glory of the Lord), for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you! [*Zech. 8:23.*] For behold, darkness shall cover the earth, and dense darkness [*all*] peoples, but the Lord shall arise upon you [*O Jerusalem*], and His glory shall be seen on you [*Isa. 60:19-22; Mal. 4:2; Rev. 21:2, 3.*]. And nations shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising [*Isa. 2:2, 3; Jer. 3:17.*]".... Isaiah 60:1-3 The Amplified Translation

...."the people who know their God shall prove themselves strong and shall stand firm and do exploits [*for God*]".... Daniel 11:32 The Amplified Translation

We, as children of God, need to "maintain an absolute faith and trust in the Father to unfold all things [in His perfect order] - pertaining to the fullness of His Glorious plan for the true Church. There have been many pure words of prophecy over the years concerning the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, and I believe that in these days, particularly, we are beginning to see clear and concrete evidence of His great power working in the lives and ministries of those who are truly sold out to His highest will and purpose. This is clearly a time of restoration and "building" - a time wherein the absolute truths of the Kingdom will now be established in the hearts of those that are "wholly" consecrated [separated] and, thus, begin to bear maximum fruit in the earth. We are going to behold the "unlimitedness" [and absoluteness] of the Love and Power of God [and the spiritual reality of Jesus as Lord] in this final hour, and it will truly be a wondrous thing to see and experience.

### **AS THE WORLD GROWS DARKER THE "CONTRAST" WITH THE GLORIOUS CHURCH WILL SURELY CATCH THE ATTENTION OF MANY**

As the world grows darker the "contrast" with the Glorious Church will surely catch the attention of many. We are also going to see the advent of the true apostles, prophets, pastors, teachers and evangelists in the fullness of those offices. Along with that, we will see many end-time "Josephs" come forth and accomplish many great and glorious tasks in the financial realm - affecting every area of life both in the Church and the world. I firmly believe that all those who have been blessed with a revelation of the Glorious Church over the years will now clearly begin to see that everything they have gone through - in their faithfulness - was simply perfect preparation for "such a time as this".

**Related Scriptures:** Esther 4:14;

## DECEMBER 11th

## **EVERY LAST VESTIGE OF THE FEAR OF MAN MUST BE REMOVED FROM THE HEARTS OF THOSE WHO TRULY SEEK TO BE RIGHTEOUSLY MOTIVATED IN ALL THINGS**

...."And you brethren, like Isaac, are children of promise. But as at that time he who was born according to the flesh persecuted him who was born according to the Spirit, so it is now also".... Galatians 4:28-29 NASB

...."The righteous will inherit the land And dwell in it forever. The mouth of the righteous utters wisdom, And his tongue speaks justice. The law [Word] of his God is in his heart; His steps do not slip. The wicked spies upon the righteous And seeks to kill him. The LORD will not leave him in his hand Or let him be condemned when he is judged. Wait for the LORD and keep His way, And He will exalt you to inherit the land; When the wicked are cut off, you will see it".... Psalms 37:29-34 NASB

As one goes forth in obedience [faith, love and righteousness] it is extremely important for them to remember that they will never have the "approval" of those whose hearts are not "wholly" given to God [in any given moment] - those who adhere to self-desire and unrighteous motivation rather than godly desire and righteous motivation. Quite simply, the flesh [old nature] is at enmity with the will of God and, thus, there will ALWAYS be a negative reaction [from subtle rebuke and reproach to rampant and irrational emotionalism and disdain - in a strong spirit of self-justification] towards ANY word or action carried out in righteousness. This is why EVERY last vestige of the fear of man must be removed from the hearts of those who truly seek to be righteously motivated in all things. For it takes a heart that is well established in the Word [Will] of God [through a deep revelation of His Love] for one to continually overcome ALL that the Enemy attempts to hinder and destroy them with.

## **WHEN ONE "MAINTAINS" THE POSITION OF LOVE THEY WILL GAIN THE NECESSARY UNDERSTANDING**

One should NEVER be found "seeking" the approval [praises] of man! As one comes into an intimate and abiding relationship with the Father and His Word they will no longer seek the approval of man because they will gain a continually deeper revelation of the Father's approval and, THEN, when the fear of man attempts to enter in and influence one's walk they will see it for exactly what it is and, thus, disregard its attempt to influence them away from the "narrow path" [Matthew 7:13-14] of faith, love and obedience. Never be offended when someone rejects something that you have said or done! It is enough to know that what you have said and done was said and done in perfect obedience to the will of God. When one faithfully "maintains" the position of love they will gain the necessary understanding concerning ANY given situation they are dealing with and, thus, they will continually deal with ALL that comes across their path in the perfect wisdom of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 49:3; Psalm 51:6; Psalm 111:10; Proverbs 2:7; Proverbs 3:13; Psalm 27:1-6;

## DECEMBER 12th

### **SUPERNATURAL ONE ACCORD AND TRUE UNITY IS THE ESSENCE OF ALL TRUE KINGDOM SERVICE**

...."If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full. "This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends. You are My friends if you do what I command you. No longer do I call you slaves, for the slave does not know what his master is doing; but I have called you friends, for all things that I have heard from My Father I have made known to you. You did not choose Me but I chose you, and appointed you that you would go and bear fruit, and that your fruit would remain, so that whatever you ask of the Father in My name He may give to you. "This I command you, that you love one another".... John 15:10-17 NASB

All things in this hour must be established in Christ - through the continual flow of God's Grace [divine empowerment] into one's life and ministry. Again, in this most critical hour, as the Glorious Church begins to move forth, it is certain that there is NO room for anything [or anyone] in one's life and ministry that has been established apart from Christ. The Word [Will] of God is absolute, and our God is not the author of ANY form of confusion or disorder but rather He is a God of perfect clarity, and desires each and every one of His precious children to walk by revelation - with a view to them entering into their true Kingdom-position and, thus, fulfilling the fullness of all that they were created for, in Christ. It is this "abiding" in revelation that conforms one to the will of God [both individually and corporately] - thereby producing the supernatural one accord and true unity that is the essence of ALL true Kingdom service. In the "wilderness years" it seemed as though we learned from "disobedience to disobedience" but it is certain that those who continued on with God found that it is a far better thing for one to learn through a steadfast obedience rather than a wilful disobedience [fear, pride and rebellion]. In these days, those who are truly faithful to the will of God shall begin to take giant steps in the spirit and, in the process, they will truly be conformed to the image of Christ and enter into a complete dependence upon the anointing that abides within - thus, partaking of the fullness of the ministry of the Holy Spirit. This will allow the Holy Spirit to move forth through them without measure - accomplishing exactly what needs to be accomplished in any given moment, according to the highest purpose of the Father. That which I have just written describes the essence of the Glorious Church and, therefore, from these things one can begin to see clearly the immediate and powerful impact that a remnant [holy] Church filled with the Holy Spirit to overflowing will have in this most glorious hour.

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF TRUE SPIRITUAL HEADQUARTERS [ENVIRONMENTS] IN THIS HOUR**

It is the Father's desire for each one of His children to diligently "maintain" [on a daily basis] a perfect relationship with Him in the secret place of His Presence [the "inner chamber"].

And, with a view to establishing His people both spiritually and locationally in this hour, He is going to provide the necessary Kingdom-finances to establish the true spiritual headquarters [both on a personal and corporate ministry level] that are necessary [each situation, of course, being unique]. It is very important for one to gain a revelation of the necessity of these true spiritual headquarters [environments] for in this final hour the Glorious Church - both individually and corporately - will continually work on the principle of spending time in God's presence, being clothed [endued] with power continually from on high and, THEN, going out with pin-point accuracy in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit to do mighty exploits for the Kingdom. The failure of God's children to enter into this place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word will SURELY manifest in self-effort - and the unrighteous [religious] "works" that are its spontaneous by-product. As was written by the prophet Malachi, we will once again be able to distinguish between that which is truly of God and that which is not - that which is truly of God being the fruit of those who love Him with ALL of their heart [Malachi 3:16-4:3]. These true spiritual headquarters [environments] will be places of "refuge" - both on a personal and corporate level - and in these places the people of God will enter into the fullness of joy and, thus, they will continually go out from a position of perfect strength and empowerment [Nehemiah 8:10] to do the true work of the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Matthew 6:33; Psalm 127:1; Psalm 133:1-3;

### **DECEMBER 13th**

#### **THAT WHICH IS PROFITABLE AND THAT WHICH IS NOT PROFITABLE**

...."All things are lawful, but not all things are profitable. All things are lawful, but not all things edify".... 1 Corinthians 10:23 NASB

One of the first and foremost jobs of the Holy Spirit is to reveal to us that which is "profitable" [spiritually speaking] and that which is not profitable - as far as which things [and even people] to separate ourselves from. Our task is to simply obey the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit on a daily basis - for, as we do, it is certain that the perfect empowerment will be there to both rise above and continually forsake that which is harmful to us in our spiritual walk. In other words, our task is to put ourselves into the proper spiritual position each day [separated unto God and from the "world" and its ways] that we might be found continually "believing" [with an absolute faith and trust] the Word [Will] of God that has been "revealed" to our heart. When it comes right down to it we can, indeed, do NOTHING apart from Christ - but we most certainly can be found believing and trusting in Him in any given moment - regardless of any present circumstances. Even though we are commanded to cleanse [separate] ourselves from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit [2 Corinthians 7:1] it is a given in light of the Scriptures that we are ALWAYS dependent upon God's Grace [empowerment]. Otherwise, if we could sanctify ourselves [which we cannot] Jesus wouldn't have had to shed His precious Blood for us. It is VERY important in this hour for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [those who continually seek to be righteously motivated in all things] to separate themselves [by the direct leading of the Holy Spirit] from anything or anyone that would only serve to pull them down

from the proper spiritual positioning that they are called to [Ephesians 2:6] - for these are the days where we must enter into and "maintain" our position in the Kingdom that the Father is directing us to [both on a personal and corporate level]. It must be clearly understood that it is from this place [true spiritual positioning] that ALL true Kingdom-service both originates and is fulfilled perfectly. For one to attempt to carry out the "works of God" from any other place [the world, beset by idolatry etc.] is folly [futile], and serves only to fall far, far, short of the Father's highest purpose. In this final hour, it will be the pure, unadulterated power of God, alone, that sets the captives free. The good news is that not only will they be set free they will take their new-found liberty and immediately turn against Satan and his forces with a spiritual passion heretofore unseen. It truly is a glorious hour, and it is certain that the Church will fulfill the fullness of Her precious destiny, in Christ - causing great devastation to Satan and his forces at EVERY turn! Let us be those who allow the Holy Spirit to reveal to our heart on a daily basis that which is profitable [beneficial] to our walk and that which is not - for to let go of that which is unprofitable SURELY means a deeper infilling of Love and Grace - a Love and Grace that will empower us to "overwhelmingly conquer" [Romans 8:37] in all things.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

## **DECEMBER 14th**

### **THE EFFECTS OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE IN THIS HOUR**

...."The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me, because the LORD has anointed me to bring good news to the afflicted; He has sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to captives And freedom to prisoners; to proclaim the favorable year of the LORD And the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all who mourn, to grant those who mourn in Zion, giving them a garland instead of ashes, the oil of gladness instead of mourning, the mantle of praise instead of a spirit of fainting. So they will be called oaks of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that He may be glorified. Then they will rebuild the ancient ruins, they will raise up the former devastations; and they will repair the ruined cities, the desolations of many generations. Strangers will stand and pasture your flocks, and foreigners will be your farmers and your vinedressers. but you will be called the priests of the LORD; you will be spoken of as ministers of our God. You will eat the wealth of nations, and in their riches you will boast. Instead of your shame you will have a double portion, and instead of humiliation they will shout for joy over their portion. Therefore they will possess a double portion in their land, everlasting joy will be theirs".... Isaiah 61:1-7 NASB

Each and every born-again, Spirit-filled [Spirit-led] believer has their own sphere of spiritual activity and influence and, as they go forth in perfect obedience, maximum results [fruit] will continually be manifested in the establishment of the Kingdom. As one enters into the place of "abiding" in a perfect obedience various "forces" [righteousness, faith, wisdom and revelation, love etc.] are continually released through their obedience [both words and actions] that will cause things to come into "divine order" around them. Those whose heart is wholly given to [or even towards] the purposes of God will be strengthened, and immediately begin to enter into

deeper relationship with the Father and His Word while the rebellious will be both exposed and removed from that "environment" - by their own choice. It is in this way that the true spiritual environments that the Father is establishing in the Body of Christ throughout the earth in every nation will be both established and refined [perfected] in these days - as He begins to draw the "kindred spirits" together locationally as one, in Christ.

## **THE GLORIOUS CHURCH WILL BE A CHURCH IN WHOM THE PRESENCE OF GOD WILL BE "UNLIMITED"!**

The Glorious Church will be a Church in which the presence [Glory] of God will be "unlimited"! In other words, He will be able to come and do exactly as He desires [in any given true spiritual environment] in the midst of His people. As one simply obeys God, and seeks only to move forth in love [seeking first the Kingdom and to be righteously motivated in all things] THEN great power shall be released in their midst - a power [life, love etc] that will spill out into the atmosphere wherever they are sent. One need only look out at the life and ministry of Jesus [the absolute and true pattern for Third Day ministry] to see the effects of perfect obedience! Indeed, the New Covenant was ratified and sealed through His obedience unto death [the Cross], and by the power of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Grace] that was given to us on the Day of Pentecost. From these things, we can understand that, in the same way [as we go forth in perfect obedience], we are going to be used to help establish the Covenant [in its fullness] in the hearts of the people God leads across our path, and we are going to be ongoing "purveyors" [living examples] of the Kingdom - and the divine life and wisdom therein - to a world that is immersed in an ever increasing darkness;

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 5:27; Isaiah 60:1-3;

### **DECEMBER 15th**

#### **THE "UNLIMITEDNESS" OF GOD**

...."Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [*fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs*], but be transformed (changed) by the [*entire*] renewal of your mind [*by its new ideals and its new attitude*], so that you may prove [*for yourselves*] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [*in His sight for you*]".... Romans 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

...."Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, And his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, And He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

One of the deepest desires of the Father's heart is for each one of His children to partake of - and walk in - His "unlimitedness". For one to even approach a revelation of God's absoluteness and unlimitedness takes a serious renewing of the mind concerning EVERY aspect

of life and ministry. Throughout one's lifetime every scheme [stronghold, mind-set] that Satan and his forces attempt to establish in their life is aimed at bringing them to [and keeping them in] the place wherein they somehow limit God's capacity to work in them and through them. Satan knows that if the child of God "maintains" ANY form or mind-set of "limitation" [that is, limiting God] then he will be enabled [through fear and sin-consciousness] to prevent God's power from flowing through that vessel - a power that will most certainly be used to destroy his evil works. If there is ground within the child of God that prevents the power of God from flowing through them then it is certain that there still remains ground of pride and fear and selfishness [independence] and, thus, not only will that one not be free in their own life and ministry they will be powerless to set others free. One of the key by-words of this glorious hour is "liberty" - perfect and absolute liberty, in Christ! It is time for every child of God to come to the full realization that the Father counts ANY act of unbelief and mistrust towards Him as wickedness [iniquity], and so we must continually seek to be free from any bondage to fear - for, again, bondage causes us to remain in a place that blocks the exercising of an absolute faith and a perfect trust in our loving Father and His Word, and leaves us powerless to set the captives free.

**IF ONE DOES NOT LIVE ABOVE [SPIRITUALLY SPEAKING] THIS PRESENT WORLD SYSTEM THROUGH FAITH IN - AND OBEDIENCE TO - THE WORD [WISDOM] OF GOD THEN THEY WILL BE CONSUMED BY IT!**

Because of these things, it is very important for EVERY child of God to break any ties of heart-fellowship with the "world" [and its selfish and prideful ways] in this hour. We must be a people who live far above [spiritually speaking] the deep darkness of this present world system - for it is certain that if one does not live above it through faith in [and obedience to] the Word of God then they will SURELY be consumed by it! There is NO other position. It is an amazing thing that we, as Christians, can sometimes enter into a place wherein we act as though faith and love and obedience are the "hard" way. This, of course, is a lie and deception of the Devil because the actual truth according to the Word is that the way of the "transgressor" is hard [Proverbs 13:15 KJV] - not the way of faith, and the way of life in the Kingdom. In reality, the life of faith and love and obedience is a life of learning to experience the unlimited capacity and Love of God. Let us be those who are found entering into the "fullness" of our precious inheritance [salvation] in Christ in these days, for it is certain that as we draw near to our loving Father in the place of intimate fellowship He will SURELY make us to know our Covenant - and, at the same time, reveal His "unlimitedness" and absoluteness to us in a new and fresh way in this most critical hour.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 3:17; Isaiah 60:2; James 4:8a;

**DECEMBER 16th**

**THESE ARE THE DAYS IN WHICH MANY "JOSEPHS" SHALL NOW BEGIN TO COME FORTH**



...."Then Pharaoh said to his servants, "Can we find a man like this, in whom is a divine spirit?" So Pharaoh said to Joseph, "Since God has informed you of all this, there is no one so discerning and wise as you are. "You shall be over my house, and according to your command all my people shall do homage; only in the throne I will be greater than you." Pharaoh said to Joseph, "See, I have set you over all the land of Egypt." Then Pharaoh took off his signet ring from his hand and put it on Joseph's hand, and clothed him in garments of fine linen and put the gold necklace around his neck. He had him ride in his second chariot; and they proclaimed before him, "Bow the knee!" And he set him over all the land of Egypt" .... Genesis 41:38-43 NASB

These are the days in which many "Josephs" shall now begin to come forth in the midst of all those who are truly seeking God [the remnant Church]. There are many who, up until this time, have been held back by the Father - as He has worked diligently to prepare the way for the "fullness" of His Will [purpose] to manifest "corporately" in this most glorious hour. While the advent of this "Joseph Company" will most certainly affect every area of life and ministry within the Church they will particularly accomplish great things in the area of Kingdom finances, and the establishment of "true" ministries throughout the Body of Christ in every nation. This "Joseph Company" has continued to exercise faith in spite of sometimes hopeless circumstances, and through the false accusations [slander] that are one of Satan's vile schemes against God's elect in this final hour. But through all of these things they have held fast the vision [revelation] [Habakkuk 2:2-4] through a perfect love [faith] and patience, and WITHOUT FAIL the Father's perfect Will and purpose will now begin to manifest in the lives of these holy and faithful vessels. For it is certain that this absolute faith and perfect patience on their part will SURELY inherit the fullness of the promises they have stood for, and bear maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom from now until the end of the age - and, indeed, on into Eternity.

### **THE FIRST AND FOREMOST TASK OF A TRUE WORKING FIVE-FOLD MINISTRY IS TO LEAD THE CHILDREN OF GOD INTO THE PLACE OF INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP [THE "INNER CHAMBER"] WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

One of the great distinguishing characteristics of the aforementioned "Joseph Company" [that holy remnant of those who are faithful to the Will of God in this hour] is that they have refused to "plateau" [level off] and, thus, have continued to pursue the fullness of the Father's plan - at all cost to themselves. Again, these are the days that the Father will now begin to show Himself strong on the behalf of those whose heart truly belongs to Him and, in the process, He will begin to expose ALL that is apart from Christ in the midst of the congregations. How important it is for those who are out in the forefront of ministry [the "forerunners "] in these days to "maintain" a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". For it is only this intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word [on a daily basis] that can prevent self-exaltation [in any of its various forms] from creeping into one's life - causing a hardness of heart [which is a catalyst to spiritual pride and the great darkness that is its spontaneous by-product], and a certain falling short of the fullness of their destiny in Christ - both individually and corporately. The first and foremost task of a true working five-fold ministry is to lead the children of God into the place of intimate fellowship [the "inner chamber"] with the Father and His Word. For in this hour, as vast multitudes of God's children begin to enter into proper

relationship [perfect fellowship] with Him the fruit of their obedience shall cause multiplied blessing [empowerment] to manifest in their midst and, thus, true divine order shall become the spontaneous manifestation - this divine order empowering the faithful one to "abide" in a pinpoint accuracy concerning the Will of the Father for their life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 6:12; Psalms 84:10-12;

## DECEMBER 17th

### **MANY HAVE BURIED THE REVELATION [VISION] THAT ONCE BURNED BRIGHTLY IN THEIR HEART**

...."And the Lord answered me and said, Write the vision and engrave it so plainly upon tablets that everyone who passes may [*be able to*] read [*it easily and quickly*] as he hastens by. For the vision is yet for an appointed time and it hastens to the end [*fulfilment*]; it will not deceive or disappoint. Though it tarry, wait [*earnestly*] for it, because it will surely come; it will not be behindhand on its appointed day. [*Heb. 10:37, 38.*] Look at the proud; his soul is not straight or right within him, but the [*rigidly*] just and the [*uncompromisingly*] righteous man shall live by his faith and in his faithfulness [*Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11.*]".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB

One must have a "propensity" for change [yieldedness to the Holy Spirit] if they are to succeed in this final hour. Many of those who call themselves "Christian" [consider themselves in Christ] have "plateaued" in their places of comfort [self-established securities], and unless they forsake the "idols" that they have affixed themselves to THEN they will begin to slip further into the darkness that they have opened the door to. It is written, "Little children guard yourselves from idols" [1 John 5:21], and did Jesus not state that if one places anything or anyone above the Father [and His Word - Will] that they are not fit to serve in the Kingdom [Matthew 10:34-39]? This is the time wherein the Father is calling those who truly love Him [those who desire to fulfil all that they were created for, in Christ] to forsake EVERY element of procrastination [fear] in their lives. For in their "maintaining" of fear and pride [and the self-desire and self-agenda that is its fruit] many have buried the revelation [vision] that once burned brightly [actively] in their heart. But if they will set themselves before the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His Presence] in this hour He will SURELY bring all things to their remembrance by His Spirit and, in acting in obedience to His still, small voice, they shall surely gain a swift and superabundant entrance into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position, in Christ. It is certain that the hour is late - therefore, let us be found diligently pursuing only that which we "know" to be of God - forsaking ALL that is clearly not.

**"propensity"** - a [super]natural disposition; or tendency; inclination towards;

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:26; 2 Timothy 2:22;

## **DECEMBER 18th**

### **THE FATHER IS FAITHFUL TO FINISH THE WORK THAT HE HAS BEGUN!**

...."And may the God of peace Himself sanctify you through and through [*separate you from profane things, make you pure and wholly consecrated to God*]; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved sound and complete [*and found*] blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah). Faithful is He Who is calling you [*to Himself*] and utterly trustworthy, and He will also do it [*fulfill His call by hallowing and keeping you*]" .... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24  
The Amplified Translation

It will take a continued diligence on the part of God's children to "breakthrough" in this most critical hour, but as one "patiently" seeks to walk in the love of God each day they will gain a deeper and deeper and clearer and clearer revelation that "love never fails" to accomplish the goal that Love desires to accomplish. I can tell you - beyond a shadow of a doubt - that the Father is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in us and that He is continually watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]. One who truly seeks to walk in love [at ALL cost to themselves] not only will be successful in their goal to love - and be loved [by those who truly love God] - they will be a powerful vessel of impartation to others of the Father's faithfulness and deep and tender affection and love towards them.

### **THIS IS A TIME OF ACCLIMATIZATION FOR THOSE WHO WILL SERVE IN THIS FINAL ONSLAUGHT**

This is a time of "acclimatization" for those who will serve in this "final onslaught" [the Army Of The Lord] [Joel 2:1-11]. In the past number of weeks those who have been seeking the will of God for their lives from the position of a heart "wholly given" have experienced a kind of "divine disorientation" - if that is the right way to describe it. But through all of this "disorientation" one will always feel and experience the perfect peace and joy and control of the Holy Spirit - and so it is in no way alarming - because there remains a constant and divine assurance deep in one's heart that everything is, indeed, "right on schedule" according to the Father's highest purpose. The weight of His presence at times will be so heavy in these days that one will literally feel "weak" under it. This "weakness" is not like physical weakness or emotional weakness. It is a divine weakness that simply allows the presence of the Father to flow through in a way He has never been able to before. No wonder Paul wrote, "When I am weak, then am I strong [2 Corinthians 12:10]!"

### **TRUST IS THE KEY!**

The definitive characteristic of this particular hour shall be SUDDEN CHANGE -

something the "world" and the "flesh" do not handle well at all, but something that the Church will have learned to handle perfectly as each individual comes into a "trusting" and abiding relationship with the Father and His Word. Trust [faith] is the key! Everyone - at any given moment - is always exercising trust - either in themselves [and the lies of the Enemy] or in the Father and His Word. NOW we are entering into the time wherein we shall ONCE AGAIN be able to distinguish between those who truly love [trust] God and those who do not - between those who truly serve God and those who will continue to serve themselves. Let us be found trusting God with ALL of our heart - KNOWING that He will fully establish [strengthen and solidify] our heart in this hour in preparation for the glorious days just ahead, and our perfect part in them.

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:16-4:3;

## **DECEMBER 19th**

### **OBEDIENCE IS ALWAYS MADE UP OF TWO COMPONENTS**

...."Although He was a Son, He learned obedience from the things which He suffered. And having been made perfect, He became to all those who obey Him the source of eternal salvation".... Hebrews 5:8-9 NASB

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

...."Therefore, my dear ones, as you have always obeyed [*my suggestions*], so now, not only [*with the enthusiasm you would show*] in my presence but much more because I am absent, work out (cultivate, carry out to the goal, and fully complete) your own salvation with reverence and awe and trembling (self-distrust, with serious caution, tenderness of conscience, watchfulness against temptation, timidly shrinking from whatever might offend God and discredit the name of Christ). [*Not in your own strength*] for it is God Who is all the while effectually at work in you [*energizing and creating in you the power and desire*], both to will and to work for His good pleasure and satisfaction and delight".... Philippians 2:12-13 The Amplified Translation

Obedience is ALWAYS made up of two components: one gaining a revelation of the Father's Will - and then walking that portion of His will out from A-Z - in and by the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone. This is the way of the Kingdom, and this is the way of all TRUE Church activity. The key to one fulfilling ALL that they were created for, in Christ, is for them to love [trust] the Lord their God with EVERY fiber of their being [Luke 10:27]. For, in doing so, it is certain that they will enter into an "abiding" faith and love, and this will empower them to remain on the "narrow path" of perfect obedience [Matthew 7:13-14].

**IT IS ONLY FAITH AND PATIENCE THAT ALLOW THE FULLNESS OF THE**

## **FATHER'S PURPOSE TO UNFOLD IN ONE'S LIFE**

It is also important to note that certain prophecies will come to pass regardless of what man does [eg. particularly concerning the nations and Israel] but in the realm of personal prophecy and the call on one's life the "fullness" of salvation [entering into the fullness of their precious inheritance, in Christ] it must be "worked out" by one accessing the Grace [divine empowerment] power of God, alone - through a steadfast faith, love and obedience [corresponding action in both word and deed to the will of the Father]. In this final hour, these things will be seen clearly and, as the prophet Malachi wrote in chapter 3:16-4:3 [which is an expression in type and pattern of the Glorious Church - spiritual Zion], "So you will AGAIN distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the Lord of Hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch"..... [see entire scripture]. Prophecy [the promise/vision of God] is simply an expression of the will of God but to see its perfect fulfilment on a personal and corporate level it will not come to pass apart from an absolute faith [love and obedience] and perfect patience - for it is ONLY faith and patience that allow the FULLNESS of the Father's purpose to unfold in one's life. This is precisely what was required of every precious saint from the past, and the very same requirement remains for all those who truly love Him now - in this final hour of the Church Age.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Thessalonians 5:19-21;

### **DECEMBER 20th**

## **THE POWER OF THE RESURRECTION AND THE AUTHORITY OF THE ASCENSION**

...."But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ (by grace you have been saved), and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, so that in the ages to come He might show the surpassing riches of His grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus. For by grace you have been saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God; not as a result of works, so that no one may boast. For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand so that we would walk in them".... Ephesians 2:4-10 NASB

In this final hour, the Word of God shall be preached in the power of the resurrection, the authority of the Ascension and the "fullness" of conviction! There is going to be a great increase in the power of the Word preached by the faithful and obedient servants of God. As the preaching [teaching] goes forth it shall be the message of the Cross, the message of the Resurrection and the message of the Ascension [the Ascension life being defined as one being raised up to sit with Christ at the right hand of the Father in the heavenly places]. This is the place wherein EVERY Christian is called to "abide". As the child of God comes to the place of abiding in the Ascension

life - that is, the fullness of their authority in Christ then the revelation of the Cross, the revelation of the Resurrection and the revelation of the fullness of one's inheritance Covenant] in Christ will be manifested through them in whatever they say or whatever they do. It has always been the desire and plan of the Father for the Word of God to go forth from this esteemed and powerful position.

### **"THIRD DAY" EVANGELIZATION**

The evangelization of those in the world [the final harvest] shall not come for the most part from the "pulpit". It will manifest coming through those in the Church going forth into the midst of those in the world. They will be sent out from the true spiritual environments that are even now being established in and by the power of the Holy Spirit throughout the earth. It is these true spiritual environments [whether they consist of 1 or 100 people] that make up the Remnant [Glorious] Church - and it is from these environments of light [revelation] and holiness that the faithful and obedient ones of God shall go forth in pin-point accuracy and great power to accomplish what the Father desires to accomplish in any given circumstance in this hour.

### **THE PURPOSE OF THE "TRUE PULPITS"**

Every child of God must depart from any mind-set that has its origin in that which is born of a spirit of idolatry - that which revolves around the "pulpit" [and the following after "flesh and blood"] before God. That which issues forth from the "true" pulpits is a great thing, but its first and foremost purpose is ALWAYS to prepare the children of God to enter into the fullness of their destiny in Christ through their "own" personal relationship and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that they might go forth in and by the power of the Holy Spirit to accomplish God's perfect purpose in the practical daily experiences of life.

### **WE NEED TO BE A PEOPLE WHO WALK BY THE SPIRIT AND BELIEVE IN HIS POWER WITH AN ABSOLUTE FAITH AND STEADFAST LOVE**

We, as Christians, can NEVER allow ourselves to underestimate the importance of our obedience - regardless of how small or seemingly insignificant that which we are called to do or say might "seem". God can use any one of His children to speak one word or carry out some small action, and it can set a chain of events into action that will literally turn at least the world around them upside down. We need to be a people who walk by the Spirit and believe in His power with an absolute faith and steadfast love - for with Him all things are possible. He just simply needs people who will believe!

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 1:10; 1 John 3:23;

**DECEMBER 21st**

### **THE SPIRIT OF FALSE PROPHECY**

...."Beware of the false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Grapes are not gathered from thorn bushes nor figs from thistles, are they? So every good tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then, you will know them by their fruits. Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you [*you were not "authorized"*]; DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS".... Matthew 7:15-23 NASB

...."But false prophets also arose among the people, just as there will also be false teachers among you, who will secretly introduce destructive heresies, even denying the Master who bought them, bringing swift destruction upon themselves. Many will follow their sensuality, and because of them the way of the truth will be maligned; and in their greed they will exploit you with false words; their judgment from long ago is not idle, and their destruction is not asleep".... 2 Peter 2:1-3 NASB

...."Do not spurn the gifts and utterances of the prophets [*do not depreciate prophetic revelations nor despise inspired instruction or exhortation or warning*]. But test and prove all things [*until you can recognize*] what is good; [*to that*] hold fast".... 1 Thessalonians 5:20-21 The Amplified Translation

The release of false [impure] prophetic words is a problem that has become rampant in many areas of the church at large. I am not saying that operating in the spirit of false prophecy is something that the one speaking out of an "undealt with" root of pride, bitterness, unforgiveness and/or offense is "conscious" of - as far as what they are doing and saying [although they SHOULD be]. When one "maintains" a root of bitterness [forgiveness] or pride [self-exaltive practices] - especially when it seems clear that they actually were "wronged" in some way [or they "insist" that a certain thing is the will of God when it is NOT - or vice versa] THEN, a spirit of self-righteousness takes over - convincing them that they are justified in their "own" thinking and, thus, they speak words that are not rooted and grounded in love, words that best serve their own purposes. In many cases, the words they speak may sound [seem] good but you can be assured that Satan and his forces will use the words they have spoken in a wrong spirit to potentially do harm to the one being "prayed for" or "prophesied over" - as what is, in reality, a "curse" opens the door for the Evil One to affix himself to what was spoken or done apart from Christ and, thus, initiate all manner of demonic activity against that one.

## **TWO THINGS THAT ARE VERY IMPORTANT FOR EVERY CHRISTIAN TO GUARD AGAINST**

This vile and self-serving action [false prophecy] is simply the counterfeit of what a Christian should actually be doing which is to "love one another", pray for one another and

encourage one another - rather than hate, curse and discourage one another through walking and speaking apart from love. Two things that are very important for every Christian to guard against is first to make sure that they ONLY partake of those ministries that the Holy Spirit directs them to - and, also, seek a continually deeper revelation of both the power of the precious Blood of Jesus and the fullness of their Covenant, in Christ. Abiding in the place of pure fellowship with the Father and Jesus [John 14:21,23] puts one in a position to receive ONLY the pure revelation coming forth from the Throne Room and, also, come to "abide" in the divine protection that is theirs, in Christ. It is as one enters into the place of revelation [the "inner chamber" - the secret place of God's presence] on a daily basis that empowers one to not only be aware of Satan's schemes but also to pray with a pin-point accuracy for those who are used as vessels of persecution and reproach against them [and, thus, devastate Satan at every turn] - ultimately, leading the one who has been held captive by Satan [2 Timothy 2:26] into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ.

### **Always remember:**

It is only close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis that will guard one's heart from exalting itself above the Word [Will] of God. If one allows themselves to stray from the place of giving the Word pre-eminence in their life and ministry then it is certain that self-exaltation in some form will creep into that one's walk. Then, it is from this place of a hardening of the heart that the door opens for false prophecy and false doctrine to go forth in a spirit of self-righteousness - the root being the pursuit of self-glory and the praises of men rather than the greatest Glory of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 25:12-14; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Proverbs 4:23; Joshua 1:8;

## **DECEMBER 22nd**

### **THE ONLY DUTY [OBLIGATION] THAT THE CHILD OF GOD HAS IS TO OBEY THE FATHER - FOR THIS CONSTITUTES TRUE BELIEVING**

...."And, beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [*if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us*], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [*watchfully*] obey His orders [*observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us*] and [*habitually*] practice what is pleasing to Him. And this is His order (His command, His injunction): that we should believe in (put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on) the name of His Son Jesus Christ (the Messiah), and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us. All who keep His commandments [*who obey His orders and follow His plan, live and continue to live, to stay and*] abide in Him, and He in them. [*They let Christ be a home to them and they are the home of Christ.*] And by this we know and understand and have the proof that He [*really*] lives and makes His home in us: by the [*Holy*] Spirit Whom He has given us".... 1 John 3:21-24 The Amplified Translation



...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, "Abba! Father!" The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him so that we may also be glorified with Him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons of God".... Romans 8:14-19 NASB

The only "duty" [obligation] that the child of God has is to trust and obey the Father - for this constitutes true believing. Many take it upon themselves to carry out all manner of plans and "works" but, in reality, they are a product of the "mind of the flesh" [rooted in fear and pride {self-desire}], and not the mind of Christ [godly desire]. Only the Father knows what is required in any given situation that His children encounter and, thus, it falls upon them to seek first HIS Wisdom, and to be "righteously" motivated in ALL things, at ALL times [continually rising above the unholy expectations and control [through fear] of those who are unrighteously motivated] through a continual reliance on their part upon the Word of God and the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love; the Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.] [Matthew 10:34-39].

### **WE ARE CALLED, AS THE TRUE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD TO "ABIDE" [DWELL] IN THE KINGDOM - IN PEACE AND JOY AND RIGHTEOUSNESS**

We are called, as the true sons and daughters of God to "abide" [dwell] in the Kingdom - in peace and joy and righteousness [Romans 14:17] that we might be found continually accessing the peace that passes all human understanding; be empowered by the joy that continually produces divine strength and courage - and be found to be righteously motivated in ALL that we say and do [Matthew 5:48] to the greatest glory of the Father. This is the true Kingdom-life - and it is certain that ALL those who set themselves to a perfect diligence [spiritually speaking] in this most critical hour will SURELY experience an open Heaven. And, thus, they will literally experience Heaven on earth - in a manner far exceeding that which they ever thought possible this side of Heaven [Eternity], itself!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; Philippians 4:4-8; Nehemiah 8:10b;

### **DECEMBER 23rd**

#### **THE GREAT DANGER OF AN "UNWORTHINESS-CONSCIOUSNESS"**

...."This book of the law [the Word] shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

...."And He was saying to them, "Take care what you listen to. By your standard of

measure it will be measured to you; and more will be given you besides. "For whoever has, to him more shall be given; and whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away from him".... Mark 4:24-25 NASB

If one "feels" [believes the lie] that they are unworthy in the Father's sight THEN they will "unconsciously" [although they should be conscious of it] do and say those things that cause themselves to be conformed to the image of "unworthiness" [a wrong inner image inside them] rather than having a "righteousness-consciousness" - a consciousness that is fully aware at ALL times of who they TRULY are in Christ and, which, empowers them to "abide" in a faith that "accesses" the Grace of God, continually. From this position of an "abiding" Grace [perfect empowerment] - and the perfect obedience that is its spontaneous by-product - one will SURELY be led into the fullness of destiny. On the other hand, failure to access the Grace of God on a continual basis leads directly to "striving" in one's own strength and a continued disobedience - the fruit of which is confusion and much darkness and, also the continual fortifying of a "sin-consciousness" [the spontaneous fruit of that being unworthiness and unrighteous motivation] . In this hour, what one is found obedient in will lead to immediate success [fulfilment], and what one is found disobedient in will lead to immediate failure [disclosure]. For it is certain that ALL things will become evident in this hour [1 Corinthians 3:10-15] in the midst of God s people.

**THESE ARE THE DAYS WHEREIN THE FATHER IS CALLING EACH AND EVERY ONE OF HIS CHILDREN TO AN ABSOLUTE ACCOUNTABILITY CONCERNING HIS WORD [WILL]**

It is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God s children to begin to measure His Word "fully" in this most critical hour. For these are the days wherein He is calling His children to an absolute accountability concerning His Word [Will], and it is certain that He will reveal Himself in His absoluteness to all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [those who seek to be righteously motivated in ALL things]. For, indeed, He is an absolute God [He is not "partial" in ANY way] and we must come to know Him as He TRULY is. Up until this time, many have measured the Word [Will] of God in part through a "mental" [soulish] ascension to it, and this has caused much confusion and darkness to remain in the midst of those who call themselves "Christian". Let it be clearly understood that each man's work will become evident in this hour - and no stone shall be left unturned. Again, because of these things, it will be a time of extreme blessing for all those who have been faithful to love God [and, thus trust Him] from the position of a heart that is "wholly" given - and all shall see clearly that it is His hand that is upon these faithful and obedient ones - and that is was so right from the beginning.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:29; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:17;

**DECEMBER 24th**

**THE PLACE OF SOLITUDE**

...."He who has My commandments and keeps them is the one who loves Me; and he who

loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him..... If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode with him".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

Every Christian who is truly serious about fulfilling the "fullness" of their destiny, IN Christ, MUST learn to walk in the place of solitude with the Father and Jesus [in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of Their Presence]. It is ONLY entrance into this place [which is THE place of revelation] that, first of all, establishes one's heart in right relationship with the Father [daily] IN Christ - and, secondly, in that holy place they come to "abide" in faith, love, revelation and obedience on an individual level. It is from this place of revelation and obedience on an individual level [that is maintained every day in one's intimate fellowship with the Father and Jesus in the inner chamber] that the Father is able to "corporately" establish divine connections and true covenant-relationship on every level for the purpose of building up the Church [in love]. It is because many have continued to put relationship with "flesh and blood" first [through a spirit of idolatry] that the church at large is in such disorder - with NO idea [revelation] of the true plan of God for this final hour.

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF SEEING ALL THINGS THROUGH THE FATHER'S EYES**

When one chooses to see and discern ALL things through the Father's eyes - and, thus, come to "abide" in revelation knowledge - it opens the door wide for the gifts of the Spirit to work on a continual basis [as needed]. The reality is that if the child of God doesn't come to this place in the Spirit [seeing all through the Father's eyes and the Mind of Christ] then it is certain that they will see and discern through the Devil's eyes [the mind of the flesh] and, thus, not only will they be found misunderstanding all that they see and hear they will continually be found exercising an unrighteous judgement based on "outward appearances" rather than a "righteous judgement" - which is the spontaneous by-product of revelation knowledge and the love of the Father. Let us be found drawing near to the Father and His Word in the quiet place - forsaking the "busyness" that can only lead to a disruption of our ability to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. For it is certain that we will need to hear His voice continually in this final hour in order to be in the right place at the right time to fulfil all that we were created to fulfil, in Christ.

**"disruption"** - forcible separation or division into parts; break; gap;

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; 1 Corinthians 2:16; James 4:8-10;

### **DECEMBER 25th**

#### **TRUE INTEGRITY AND THE CALL TO THE INNER CHAMBER**

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. "Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' "And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; DEPART

FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS.' "Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock. "And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock. "Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. "The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell--and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:21-27 NASB

The greatest evidence of "integrity" [righteous motivation] in a child of God is faithfulness and obedience to the Word [Will] of God, and the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. Many need to make the transition in their heart from the "spirit of Martha" to the "spirit of Mary" in these days. For in this last hour it will only be those who forsake self-effort [and the "busyness" that is its spontaneous by-product] to enter into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" that will enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position - and the true Kingdom-service and living that is its spontaneous by-product [Luke 10:38-42]. Again, it is ONLY faithfulness and obedience [love] to the will of the Father that equates to integrity in the Kingdom - for there there is no such thing as "righteousness" apart from Christ - only self-righteousness, and the moralistic platitudes that are its spontaneous by-product [1 Corinthians 1:26-30].

**"integrity"** - uprightness of character [righteousness]; the state of being complete or undivided;

**"moralistic"** - of or related to conduct or character from the point of view of right and wrong;

**"platitude"** - a flat, dull or commonplace statement; made commonplace by repetition;

**IN THIS HOUR OF THE MOST INTENSE JUDGEMENT AND PURIFICATION PROCESS IN THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH IT WILL BE CLEARLY SEEN THAT THE FATHER WILL ACCEPT NOTHING THAT HAS ITS ORIGIN APART FROM CHRIST**

Even the best of intentions fall far short of the Glory of God if they are not the product of a revelation of His Will and so, as the holy and righteous judgements of God go forth in the midst of all those who would call themselves His in this hour, there will be found a great departure by many from the plans that they "thought" were pleasing to God but which, in reality, were born out of their ardent pursuit of self-glory. In this hour of the most intense judgement and purification process in the history of the church it will be clearly seen that the Father will accept NOTHING that has its origin apart from Christ - and ALL shall come to know in a very powerful way that He means what He says, and that clearly He is watching over His Word [Will] to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12] concerning both the righteous and the unrighteous. Those who have been faithful and obedient can rejoice, for the day of reward has come, and your faithfulness and great love will SURELY be rewarded in ways that you never would have even thought possible this side of Heaven, itself.

## **IT IS A HOLY THING FOR ONE TO RECEIVE A REVELATION OF THE FATHER S HEART AND WILL**

To summarize: it is a holy thing for one to receive a revelation of the Father s heart and Will, and it takes a consistent fellowship with Him on a daily basis for one to avoid the "pitfalls" of self-righteousness. For when one is receiving these revelations [and the great wisdom that is their spontaneous by-product] and they do not continually guard their heart with ALL diligence THEN they can slip under the influence of a self-exaltive spirit, and from there be used by the Evil One to be vessels of pride and self-reliance [self-sufficiency] in the midst of His people. It is only as one allows themselves to be consumed and possessed by the Spirit of the Cross [the Holy Spirit] that one will rise above the schemes of the Enemy to lure them into the place of self-righteousness [spiritual pride] in this hour. Again, it is only close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis that will bring one into the place of CONTINUALLY laying down their life for Him in the fervent pursuit of His Will, alone [Matthew 10:38-39].

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23;

### **DECEMBER 26TH**

#### **THE GREAT DANGER OF "HOPE DEFERRED"**

...."Hope deferred makes the heart sick, But [godly] desire fulfilled is a tree of life"....  
Proverbs 13:12 NASB

**"defer"** - to delay or put off; postpone;

The "deferral" of hope can find its origin in two sources. One, internally, through the leaning upon one's "own" understanding [the forsaking of a revelation of God's Will through fear and unbelief]. Two, through another's failure to walk by revelation and, thus, do their part in the carrying out of the Father's Will where that one is concerned. In the former case, one must forsake all "mental" ascension to God s Word {Will} [and the double-mindedness [James 1:8; James 4:8] that is its fruit] - thus allowing the "revelation" of His Will to once again become strong and vibrant in their heart. This will "activate" the faith and patience necessary to inherit the fullness of the promise [Hebrews 6:11-12]. In the latter case, one must draw near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", and set themselves to steadfast prayer and intercession for the one who is causing a potential deferral of hope, externally - through their failure to adhere to His Will. In both cases, a deep and thorough repentance will surely lead all concerned into the fullness of the Father s divine purpose - on every front.

#### **EVEN IN THIS LATE HOUR VAST MULTITUDES OF GOD S CHILDREN DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE TRUE MEANING [DEFINITION] OF LOVE**

Even in this late hour vast multitudes of God s children do not understand the true meaning [definition] of Love. He IS Love - and there is NO such thing as love apart from Him [1

John 4:16]. It is the failure of one to enter into the intimate fellowship that He requires of each and every one of His children that has caused this lack of "spiritual understanding" - and, thus, those who are devoid of a deep revelation of the Father's true character continue to hold to the mind of the flesh [self-focus and "mental" ascension]. Because of this, they define His love for them to the degree that they deem that He has given them what "they" have desired for themselves [self-desire]. When has God EVER honored fear and selfishness? He honours faith and love and obedience - and the heart that is "wholly" given to Him [Luke 10:27]. If one truly loves the Father [and His Word] THEN they will "draw near" to Him in that Love [James 4:8, John 14:21,23] and, in doing so, gain a deep [burning] revelation of His true character - and of His "unfailing" love that continually flows towards His precious children. As those who are faithful and obedient draw near to Him in this most glorious hour it will be a certain catalyst for opening wide the windows of Heaven to the covenant blessings that are rightfully theirs, in Christ [Psalm 25:12-14]. This will lead directly to their entrance into the "fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV; Colossians 1:9-12;

## **DECEMBER 27TH**

### **"RIGHTEOUS" ONE ACCORD**

...."If any man desires to do His will (God's pleasure), he will know (have the needed illumination to recognize, and can tell for himself) whether the teaching is from God or whether I am speaking from Myself and of My own accord and on My own authority. He who speaks on his own authority seeks to win honor for himself. [*He whose teaching originates with himself seeks his own glory.*] But He Who seeks the glory and is eager for the honor of Him Who sent Him, He is true; and there is no unrighteousness or falsehood or deception in Him".... John 7:17-18 The Amplified Translation

It must be clearly understood by EVERY Christian in this most critical hour that the prerequisite for one clearly "seeing" their path [and discerning between true and false doctrine - that which is righteously motivated and that which is unrighteously motivated] in this hour is for that one to be willing to do ALL of God s Will at ALL times. The difference between the one accord that is the result of the organization of man as opposed to the one accord [perfect agreement, in Christ] that the Father both desires and requires in the midst of His people is that the former is a result of the mind of the flesh and the striving of man in the pursuit of self-glory. Whereas, the latter is a result of revelation knowledge and the mind of Christ [1 Corinthians 2:16], and ALWAYS the spontaneous result of a heart "wholly" given - a heart that is willing to do ALL of God s Will at ALL times [John 5:30-44].

**IT IS ONLY "REVELATION KNOWLEDGE" ABIDING IN THE HEART OF THE INDIVIDUAL THAT CAN SUPERNATURALLY LINK THEM WITH OTHERS OF KINDRED SPIRIT IN THE BODY OF CHRIST**

Because of these things, it is of the utmost importance for every last child of God to be found pursuing a revelation of the Father's Will [Word] on a daily basis. For if one does not put themselves in the proper position [the "inner chamber" - the secret place of His presence] to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] THEN it is certain that they will continue to lean upon their "own" understanding - thus, "mentally" ascending to the Word [Will] of God on a continual basis rather than receiving a continual flow of revelation [divine light] into their heart. Because of this, they will not be able to discern things properly [1 Corinthians 2:14-16] and, thus, they will continue to "project" [in their fear and darkness] out of their "past experience" upon all those who cross their path in a spirit of self-desire [ungodly desire] - and the self-righteousness that is its spontaneous by-product. This leads to much confusion and disorder - and all but nullifies the possibility of the aforementioned true one accord [unity] in the midst of God's people - for it is ONLY "revelation knowledge" abiding in the heart of the individual that can supernaturally link them with others of kindred spirit in the Body of Christ and, thus produce the true one accord and unity that the Father so desires.

**"project"** - to speak forth or act on something proposed or mapped out in the mind [usually based on one's past experience], as a course of action, discernment; to visualize [imagine] as an external reality;

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; Proverbs 3:5-6; Acts 5:12;

## DECEMBER 28TH

### EVERY LAST CHILD OF GOD IS BEING BROUGHT TO THE POINT OF AN ABSOLUTE DECISION IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR

...."For the backsliding of the simple shall slay them, and the careless ease of [*self-confident*] fools shall destroy them. [*Isa. 32:6.*] But whoso hearkens to me [*Wisdom*] shall dwell securely and in confident trust and shall be quiet, without fear or dread of evil".... Proverbs 1:32-33 The Amplified Translation

...."Now, therefore, fear the LORD and serve Him in sincerity and truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served beyond the River and in Egypt, and serve the LORD. "If it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the LORD, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the River, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living; but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD".... Joshua 24:14-15 NASB

Many of God's children have entered into a place of "complacency" [self-satisfaction] because they have refused to let go of those things in their life that are not "profitable" for them [John 6:63] - or for the furtherance of the true work of the Kingdom. In these days, it is most important [urgent] that every child of God sets themselves to a perfect obedience - in even the smallest things. For in this hour it is certain that the failure to forsake ALL to follow after the Will of God shall lead one deeper into [onto] the broad path of destruction but it is certain that

the one who hearkens to the voice of the Holy Spirit in these days shall live securely and be at ease from the fear [dread] of evil. Every last child of God is being brought to the point of an "absolute" decision in this most critical hour and, thus, it is of the utmost importance for those who truly love God to forsake ALL that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] for it is ONLY in this way that one will enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ. What the Father has planned for His faithful and obedient ones in this hour will be found by them to be both thrilling and glorious. And He will surely make them a continual sign and wonder to all those who cross their path [as His love and light flow through them] impacting and changing every environment they set foot in [in obedience to the Holy Spirit].

**FROM THIS TIME FORTH, THE FORCES OF THE KINGDOM [LOVE, LIGHT, FAITH, WISDOM, RIGHTEOUSNESS ETC.] SHALL EMANATE [FLOW FORTH] FROM THOSE WHO HAVE CHOSEN HOLINESS**

From this time forth, the forces of the Kingdom [love, light, faith, wisdom, righteousness etc.] shall "emanate" [flow forth] from those who have chosen holiness in such a way as to expose ALL that is unrighteous in the hearts of those who cross their path. The spontaneous effect of these things shall be that those who have held to ANY element of self-desire shall be confronted by this holy fire in such a way as to bring them to the point of the aforementioned "absolute decision" - either for or against the Will of God. These are the days of holy fire - a fire that will both expose and consume ALL that is not in Christ [Deuteronomy 4:24; Hebrews 12:29]. This is a necessary judgement in the midst of God's people if they are going to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position - and, thus, fulfil their precious destiny, in Christ. Do not allow yourself to be dismayed [disheartened] by the rampant emotionalism displayed by some for, in reality, we, as the remnant Church, are simply the messengers [forerunners] - a fiery "plumbline" [measuring stick] dropped in the midst of God's people. Because of the release of this holy fire there will be many who shall begin to hearken fully to the voice of the Holy Spirit in this hour and, thus, "suddenly" they will turn [repent] and enter into the place that the Father has prepared for them [true spiritual environment] - a place wherein they will be continually edified by those who are "wholly" given to His Will and highest purposes.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; 1 Peter 4:17;

**DECEMBER 29TH**

**WHAT ONE COMPROMISES THE WILL OF GOD TO KEEP THEY SHALL LOSE IN THIS HOUR**

...."Now am I trying to win the favor of men, or of God? Do I seek to please men? If I were still seeking popularity with men, I should not be a bond servant of Christ (the Messiah)".... Galatians 1:10 The Amplified Translation



...."If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save it. For what does it profit a man to gain the whole world, and forfeit his soul".... Mark 8:34-36 NASB

If one "maintains" a fear of man [fear of what others think and/or seeking the approval of man before the approval of God] in this last hour then they will SURELY compromise the Will of God for their life and ministry - in order to remain in the "comfort zones" [relationships, etc.] that they, themselves have established. This is the hour wherein the Father is calling His people into the true spiritual positioning that He has ordained [ordered] for them from before the foundations of the earth. For it is only from this position [true spiritual environment - both individually in the "inner chamber" and corporately] that they can enter into the place of refuge [divine protection] - a place wherein they are protected from every scheme of the Enemy and, also, the place from which they will go out to mighty exploits for both the Church and the Kingdom. It is very important for EVERY child of God to remember that what one "compromises" the Will of God to "keep" they shall lose in this hour.

### **THIS IS A TIME OF SUPERNATURAL [DIVINE] RESTORATION FOR ALL THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING FIRST THE KINGDOM**

The only thing that will counteract "idolatry" [the placing of people or things above their relationship with the Father and His Word] in the lives of God's children in this final hour is a heart "wholly" given [Luke 10:27] to His Will. For it is only a heart wholly given that will cause [empower] one to be positioned properly [both spiritually and locationally] so as to not be ignorant of Satan's schemes - "rising above" them, and victoriously overcoming him at every turn. Many have received revelation over the years that they have allowed [through idolatry] Satan and his forces to "bury" [cover up]. In their failure to "hold fast the vision" [revelation] that the Father blessed them with throughout the years [seeds of revelation that were designed to keep them on the "narrow path" until the fullness of time] they have allowed double-mindedness to creep in and, thus, that which was once their "reality" has now become an "unreality" to them. If those who have departed from the Will of God turn around in this most critical hour, and enter into the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] - forsaking ALL that is apart from Him - THEN the Father, in His great mercy, will surely "resurrect" the vision [revelation] He placed in their heart, and He will re-establish them in the center of His Will, and in the fullness of their true "Kingdom-position", in Christ [Jeremiah 29:11-13]. This is a time of supernatural [divine] restoration for ALL those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom, and all that is restored by God will SURELY be used in such a way as to do GREAT harm to Satan and his forces - and, because of these things, they will be put to flight at every turn.

**Related Scriptures:** Daniel 11:32b; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

**DECEMBER 30TH**

**SATAN IS ATTEMPTING TO THROW EVERYTHING HE HAS AGAINST THOSE**

## **WHO ARE CALLED TO BE "FORERUNNERS" IN AN EFFORT TO LURE THEM INTO COMPROMISE OR OFFENSE**

...."Jesus said, "Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he will receive a hundred times as much now in the present age, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come, eternal life. "But many who are first will be last, and the last, first" .... Mark 10:29-31 NASB

...." and A MAN'S ENEMIES WILL BE THE MEMBERS OF HIS HOUSEHOLD. "He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. "And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. "He who has found his life will lose it, and he who has lost his life for My sake will find it" .... Matthew 10:36-39 NASB

It is important for all those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's plan for their life and ministry to understand that we are entering into a time of the greatest manifestation of divine restoration [not the least of which concerns the family and marriages] this earth has ever seen. In reality, it is the first fruits [through a Glorious Church] of the eventual and complete restoration that will be found in the Millennial Kingdom. Because of these things, Satan is attempting to throw everything he has against those who are called to be "forerunners" in an effort to lure them into compromise or offense. The good news is that these vile schemes that Satan is trying to orchestrate against all those who have been faithful and obedient to "hold fast the vision" is that it becomes for us simply a glorious opportunity to remain in faith [which of course works by love] on the behalf of those who are being used as vessels of persecution against us - KNOWING that NO weapon that is formed against us shall prosper and, also, that the very weapons that Satan has attempted against us will become the sure catalyst for our entrance into the fullness of the Father's blessing and provision that He has held for us - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. In every case, it is a glorious opportunity to solidify our commitment to the highest purposes of the Father and, in doing so, gain a revelation of the Father's trustworthiness and love for us - a trustworthiness and love that will empower us right through to the end of the age.

**Related Scriptures:** Habakkuk 2:2-4; Matthew 5:10-12; Isaiah 54:17; Psalm 84:10-12;

**DECEMBER 31st**

### **THE KEY TO ENTERING INTO THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE**

...."How blessed is the man whose strength is in You, In whose heart are the highways to Zion! Passing through the valley of Baca they make it a spring; The early rain also covers it with blessings. They go from strength to strength, Every one of them appears before God in Zion. O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer; Give ear, O God of Jacob! Selah. Behold our shield, O God, And look upon the face of Your anointed. For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand outside. I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God Than dwell in the tents of

wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, How blessed is the man who trusts in You!"... Psalms 84:5-12 NASB

The key to entering into the true Christian life - and, thus, fulfilling the fullness of one's destiny, in Christ, is the "inner chamber". In this place [the secret place of His presence on a daily basis] the true believer [one who loves God with all of their heart - and is truly seeking first the Kingdom, and to be righteously motivated in all things] "maintains" the position of being willing to do ALL of the will of God at ALL times by the power of the Holy Spirit. The spontaneous fruit of that constant and righteous spiritual positioning is that one will ALWAYS know in their heart whether a teaching [doctrine or prophetic word] is truly from God or not [John 7:17-18].

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF A HEART "WHOLLY" GIVEN**

The Divine Requirement calls for a heart that is "wholly" given [Luke 10:27]. If one allows ANY form of self-desire to remain THEN [if held to] it will fuel self-agenda [self-effort] without one even realizing it. In the case of many who are out in the forefront of ministry they get "busy", and even though they didn't intend to their time in the "inner chamber" becomes less and less. Again, there are many potential pitfalls for those who are truly seeking God, and that is why we MUST come to "abide" in the "fullness" of the glorious provision we have in Christ - otherwise the Devil will come in through any door we leave open to hinder us and, ultimately, stop us from carrying out the will of God for our life and ministry. When you run across any "questionable" activity simply begin to pray for that person or ministry. If you are faithful to walk in love towards them THEN, surely, the Holy Spirit will reveal to you what is necessary and, in doing so, put you in a position to help any others He leads across your path in the days ahead.

### **THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING GOD ARE BEING REFINED AND POLISHED IN A FAIRLY INTENSE WAY IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR**

Those who are truly seeking God are being refined and polished in a fairly intense way in this most critical hour. Our task is to keep on believing for the Father's best and, in doing so, be found "holding fast" to the vision [revelation] that He has given us over the years. In these days, there will be a "series of suddenlies" that will catapult His faithful ones into the fullness of their Kingdom-position - and the true Kingdom-service that is its spontaneous by-product. Let us be found diligently "maintaining" the position of a heart wholly given to the highest purposes of God - for in this way we will surely gain a superabundant entrance into all that is ours, in Christ [2 Peter 1:10-11].

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 25:12-14; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

